

5

4 7 0 4 8

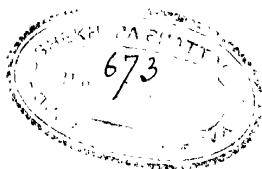
SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

Pali Text Society.

SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

PART III KHANDHA-VAGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)



LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
1890.

RMIC LIBRARY	
Acc. No.	47,048
Class No.	294.125 SUT
Date	23.7.62
St. Card	M.B.
Class.	294
Cat.	294
Bk Card	AC
Crossed	294

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION	vii
BOOK I KHANDHA-SAMŪTTAM (XXII)	1
1 <i>Mūlapaṇṇāsa</i>	1
CHAPTER I (Nakulapita-vagga)	1
" II (Anicca-vagga)	21
" III (Bhāra-vagga)	25
" IV (Natumbhāka-vagga)	33
" V (Attadipa-vagga)	42
2 <i>Majjhima-paṇṇāsa</i>	53
CHAPTER I (Upāya-vagga)	53
" II (Arahatta-vagga)	73
" III (Khajjaniya-vagga)	81
" IV (Thera-vagga)	105
" V (Puppha-vagga)	137
3 <i>Upaṇṇāsa</i>	157
CHAPTER I (Anta-vagga)	157
" II (Dhammakathika-vagga)	162
" III (Avijjā-vagga)	170
" IV (Kukkula-vagga)	177
" V (Ditṭhi-vagga)	180
BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMŪTTAM (XXIII)	188
CHAPTER I	188
" II	195
" III (Āyacana-vagga)	198
" IV (Upanisinna-vagga)	200

	PAGE
BOOK III DIṬṬHI-SAMYUTTAM (XXIV)...	202
CHAPTER I (Sotāpatti-vagga) ...	202
,, II 1 Purimagamanam ...	217
2 Dutiya-gamanam ...	218
3 Tatiya-gamanam ...	221
4 Catuttha-gamanam ...	222
BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTAM (XXV) ...	225
BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVI) ...	228
BOOK VI KILESAS-SAMYUTTAM (XXVII) ..	232
BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVIII) ...	235
BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIX) ...	240
BOOK IX SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM (XXX) ...	246
BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXI) ...	249
BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXII) ...	254
BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXIII) ...	257
BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (or SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM (XXXIV)	263

INDICES—

I. Index to the Proper Names ...	283
II. Index to the Titles of the Suttas ...	286
III. Index to the Gāthas ...	290

INTRODUCTION.

I.

Is the third division of the *Samyutta-Nikāya* shorter or longer than the second? It is by no means easy to answer this question, as this division occupies 91 leaves against 96 in a Burmese MS, but 79 against 72 in one Sinhalese MS., and 61 against 58 in another. The difference may be caused by the different ways of abridging; but it seems to be excessive. The number of the lines in a leaf, which is not always uniform in the same MS., ought also to be considered. Be it as it may, in this edition, the third division is shorter than the second by 7 pages. Yet, although I endeavoured not to be long, I intended to be complete.

This division is entitled *KHANDHA-VAGGO*; whence it may be expected that the five *Khandhas* will be enumerated and referred to very often, and indeed they are so to satiety, although, in some parts, no mention is made of them, and they seem altogether left out.

II.

The reckoning of the *Samyuttas* in the third division is subject to some difficulties (as those we incurred in the second) arising from the fact that the first of them is not counted by some as a *Samyutta*; and yet it is the greatest part of the whole. The Burmese MS. states at the end that the *Samyuttas* in this *Vaggo* are as much as thirteen *(terasa)*, while the Sinhalese MSS. announce

twelve (*dvādaśa*) titles only, but after the enumeration of the titles of the first section, which they seem to consider as a distinct work. Moreover, they point out as being the fifth (*pañcama*), the sixth (*chaṭṭha*), and the eighth (*aṭṭhama*), three Saṃyuttas which, if the KHANDHA-VAGGO consists of thirteen Saṃyuttas, cannot be respectively but the sixth, the seventh, and the ninth. Therefore, what the Burmese MS. considers to be the first Saṃyutta is not for the Sinhalese MSS. a Saṃyutta. But, what might it be? If it be not a Saṃyutta, why is it embodied in the Saṃyuttanikāya? and, since it is embodied in this Collection; how ought it not to be a Saṃyutta?

This improper exception is owing to the extent of this first section, which comprises no less than 63 sheets out of 91, almost the two-thirds of the whole division. It is entitled *Khandha* (as the first of the second *Nīlāna*), and this name was imparted to the division itself. But whilst the *Nīlāna-Saṃyutta* (which is the half of the second division), is distributed into eight or nine chapters, the *Khandha-Saṃyutta* of the third division is cut up into three *paññāsu* (groups of fifty suttas), as it were a distinct work itself.

The following or second section (*Saṃyutta*), entitled *Rādha*, consisting of four chapters, is regular.

Some difficulties arise upon the third section entitled *Diṭṭhi* as to the internal division, but not as to its existence as a Saṃyutta.

The three following sections (4, 5, 6), *Okkantika*, *Uppāda*, *Kilesa*, are similar and made from one pattern, consisting each of ten suttas, which have similar titles and form. The last of them, counted the fifth in the Sinhalese MSS., cannot be but the sixth.

The next following Saṃyutta, entitled *Sāriputta*, consists also of ten suttas; it is the seventh, wrongly called the sixth in the aforesaid MSS.

The four following Saṃyuttas, viz., *Nāga*, *Supanna*, *Gandhabba*, *Valāha*, are of one family, especially the two first. In these, the five khandhas are not even mentioned.

The Supanna is counted the eighth by the Sinhalese MSS., but we must count it the ninth.

With the *Vacchagotta* (the twelfth Samyutta) the five Khandhas reappear; but they disappear soon, in the next and last Samyutta, the *Jhāna* (or *Samādhi*) which is the thirteenth.

Therefore we can and must count thirteen Samyuttas from the *Khandha* to the *Jhāna*, and, since all the Samyuttas of the whole compilation ought to form one series, and the last of the preceding division (the NIDĀNA-VAGGO) was the XXI., these become the XXII.-XXXIV. in due sequence.

III.

The divisions of each Samyutta cannot always be determined without difficulty. The *Okkantika-Uppāda-Kilesa-Sāriputta* (XXV.-XXVII.) are of a very plain type, consisting of one vago, which comprises exactly ten suttas, well distinguished in the Uddānas with which they close.

The initial *Khandha* (XXII.) is very regular, its three *paṇṇāsa* being divided each into five *vaggos* of ten suttas. The sum of the suttas ought to be 150; but, it is well known, in such a case, the suttas of some *vaggos* exceed ten; indeed, the total number is 158. In this way, the decimal series of the suttas do not agree with the Vaggos; but it is impossible to avoid this inconvenience.

The *Rādha* (XXIII.), consisting of four vaggos, is also very regular; but the *Diṭṭhi* (XXIV.) is somewhat perplexing.

A first chapter, the *Sotāpattivaggo*, comprising eighteen *veyyākaraṇāni* (or *Suttantā*), and seeming to be itself a work apart, is followed by four sections called *peyyālo*, or *vāro*, or *gamana*, of which the first is said to contain 18 *Suttantā-veyyākaraṇāni*, each of the others 26. But the 18 are those of *Sotāpattivaggo*, and the 26 are these very 18 *suttantā* to which 8 others are superadded. I do not perceive in what manner the three last so-called *gamana* differ from the first, and one from another, unless they might

refer to the three times, past, present, future, which, however, are not mentioned in each *gamana*, but enumerated together in the fourth. Then the whole *Samyutta* consists of $18+18+3\times 26=114$ *suttantā* or *veyyākaraṇāni*, viz., 18 in the *Sotāpattivaggo*, 96 in the four *gamana*.—The reader will remark that in this volume I have summed only 96 of them, because I left out, by mistake, the first 18 of the second *gamana*, which are omitted in the Burmese MS., and enumerated¹ by the Sinhalese MSS. in such a manner that I did not, nor, indeed, do now, clearly perceive whether they are the beginning of the second, or a recapitulation of the first. These 18 *suttantā* ought to be restored in the reckoning if not in the text. Let also the reader be reminded that the headings (Chapters III. IV.) put before the titles *tatiya-catuttha-gamana* are consequently wrong, and the numbers 3, 4, ought to be substituted to them.

The case of the *Diṭṭhi-Samyutta* is more or less that of the *Nāga-S.*, where, if we trust to the *Uddāna*, there are 14 *suttas*, but each of the four last corresponds to ten, so that the whole is 50;—of the *Supaṇṇa-S.*, for which the *Uddāna* gives 10 titles, but which is said to consist of 46 *suttas*, because each of the four last, having same title, contains in its ample bosom ten *suttas*;—of the *Gandhabba-S.*, for which the obscure and uncertain *Uddāna* gives 4 titles only, and seems to count hardly 10 *suttas*, while the number of them is said to be 112;—of the *Valāha-S.*, which we are told has 57 *suttantas*, although the number of the titles is 8, corresponding to 12 texts.

The two last *Samyuttas* have each 55 so-called *suttantas*. The *Uddāna* of the first of them, the *Vacchagotta-S.*, exhibits 11 titles, which, being multiplied by the number of the *khandhas*, produce 55 *suttantas*; but, as each of the 11 titles applies to 10 propositions, I do not perceive why the total should not be 550. It is to be noticed that one of the

¹ This enumeration I did not omit, but I put it in the note (p. 218 n. 3). It would be better if I had put it in the text.

titles of this Saṃyutta, and the corresponding *suttanta* are omitted by the Sinhalese MSS., but another title is mentioned by them in the Uddāna, without being represented in the text, and this title (*asambodha*) differs slightly from *anusambodha* given in the Burmese Uddāna as the title of a *suttanta* which, in the text, is *Anubodha*. There is also a variety of reading on the fifth title. From these changes, we are permitted to infer that there was some incertitude as to the reading and the number of the terms of the Vacchagotta-Saṃyutta.

It is not the Khandhas which increase the number of the *veyyākaraṇāni* in the last Saṃyutta, since no mention is there made of them. The titles of the suttas are no more than 10; two of these terms are successively noticed, in four propositions, as united to or divided from the Samādhī; and thus the number of 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is reached by various modes of combining, with a truly Buddhistic subtlety, hardly gladdened by a gentle comparison of which none of these 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is deprived.

IV.

Therefore we can sum up the whole KHANDHA-VAGGO as follows :

(I.) Khandha-S. XXII.	15 vaggos (3 <i>Paññāsa</i>)	158 suttas
(II.) Rādha-S. XXIII.	4 vaggos	46 „
(III.) Dīṭṭhi-S. XXIV.	1 vaggo 18 4 gamanas 96	114 suttantas
(IV.) Okkantika-S. XXV.	10 titles	
(V.) Uppāda-S. XXVI.	10 titles	13 „
(VI.) Kilesa-S. XXVII.	10 titles	10 „
(VII.) Sāriputta-S. XXVIII.	10 titles	10 „
(VIII.) Nāga-S. XXIX.	14 titles	50 suttantas
(IX.) Supanna-S. XXX.	10 titles	46 „
(X.) Gandhabba-S. XXXI.	10 titles	112 „
(XI.) Valāha-S. XXXII.	10 titles	57 „

(XII.) Vacchagotta-S.		
XXXIII.	11 titles	55 suttantas
(XIII.) Jhāna (or Samādhi)		
S. XXXIV.	10 titles	55 „
		<hr/>
Total		733

If I am not mistaken, the whole consists of 733 distinct texts, *Suttas* and *Suttantas* (or *Veggyākaraṇāṇi*), to which I have adapted, as before, the titles supplied by the Uddānas, except in case of exuberant multiplication, and including between () those which were not directly borrowed from the Uddānas.

V.

Several texts of this division are mere repetitions of or adaptations to texts already met with. Thus 91 and 92 of the *Khandha-S.* differ only by the title from 21 and 22 of the *Rāhula-S.* (XVIII.) in the *Nidāna-vaggo*; 115 of the same is to be compared with 16 of the *Nidāna-S.* The *suttas* 59 (*Pañca*) and 61 (*Āditta*) refer to some of the first speeches of the Buddha.

Twenty-three gāthas occur in this division, all to be found in the *Khandha-S.*, viz., two alone, in 3 and 79, the others concatenated, two in 22, four in 78, seven in 95, eight in 76.

VI.

The MSS. which I used are the same as before : B, the Burmese MS. of Paris ; S¹, the Sinhalese MS. of Copenhagen ; S³, the Sinhalese MS. of Paris. S², which is the Sinhalese MS. of London (British Museum), I could not reach. The useful help of the commentary, which assisted me much in the preceding volumes, has unfortunately failed me for this one. I had no MS. of it at my disposal.

I express once more my thanks to Mr. Bruun, the Director of the Royal Library at Copenhagen, for his kindness in allowing me the use of the Sinhalese MS. S^r.

VII.

I had hoped not to have to refer again to the discrepancies between the MSS. ; but I cannot avoid making one or two remarks. The repetition and multiplication of the texts, or as it is said in Pāli, the *vitthāretabbam*, is sometimes a cause of perplexity. I hoped to have steered clear of these difficulties, except in the case, above referred to, of the Dīṭṭhi-S. One difference in the arrangement of the text, although pointed out in the notes, ought also to be noticed here ; 151, 152 (of the Khandha-S.), according to the Burmese MS., are 155, 156 according to the Sinhalese MS. Nos. 155, 156 in that MS. becoming 151, 152. The blunders of the copyists, when they transpose only lines, deserve a little attention, they deserve some more when whole leaves are displaced. A strange example of this occurs in S^r, the Kilesa- and Nāga-S., being sadly carved about and intermixed (owing, probably, to the giddiness of the scribe who confused two leaves) in such a manner that the text is unintelligible. I pointed out the fact to Mr. Fausbøll ; but I mention it here for the benefit of scholars who may venture to refer to this MS.

As before, I have preferred, in most cases, the shortest abbreviation, generally indicating where the text is more developed. I remind my readers that the symbols ||pa|| ||la||, peculiar to the Burmese MS., point out the abridgments as they are in that MS., the text being complete or less abbreviated in the Sinhalese ones.

At the end of this volume, as of the preceding ones, three indices are subjoined : 1. To the proper names. 2. To the titles of the suttas. 3. To the beginning of the gāthas.

VIII.

In the introduction to the last volume, I had expressed (p. xiii) the purpose of drawing up a list of words which are written differently in the Burmese and Sinhalese MSS., especially as to the letters which are doubled or left single. I have occasionally pointed out these differences in the notes to this volume, but as the list would include many words which are quoted at the foot of the pages, it would, therefore, be of little utility, and I think I may delay the publication of it, more especially as Professor Rhys Davids and Mr. Carpenter have given such a list at the end of the Introduction to the Sumaṅgala.

Samyutta-Nikāya

Division III Khandha-vaggo

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

BOOK I KHANDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)

SECTION I MULAPĀÑÑASA

CHAPTER I NAKULAPITĀ-VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Nakulapitā*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam nisidi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkha-ṇātāṅko|| aniccadassavī ¹ kho panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyaṇaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovadatu mam bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti|||

4 Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati āturo te ² gahapati kāyo addhabhūto ³ pariyaṇaddho|| Yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam paṭijā-neyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato cittam anāturam bhavissatīti|| Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ ti|||

5 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ

¹ S¹³ adhicca° always

² B hāyam always

³ B aṇḍa° always

abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamiṃ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃṃṃ

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nakulapitaraṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etad avocaṃṃṃ Vipassannāni kho te gahapati indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodātoṃ alattaṃ¹ no ajja Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ savanāyātiṃṃṃ

Kim hi² no siyā bhante idānāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto tiṃṃṃ

Yatā katham pana tvam gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto tiṃṃṃ

7 Idhāham bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃṃṃ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃṃṃ ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho ham bhante Bhagavantam etad avocaṃṃṃ

Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhiagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abbikkhaṇātaṅkoṃṃ aniecadassāvī panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃṃṃ ovadatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyātiṃṃṃ

Evam vutte maṃ bhante Bhagavā etad avocaṃṃṃ Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapatiṃṃṃ āturo yaṃ gahapati kāyo addhabhūto pariyaṇaddhoṃṃ yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttaṃ pi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyāṃṃṃ Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃṃṃ āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhavissatiṃṃṃ Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbantiṃṃṃ

Evam khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto tiṃṃṃ

8 Na hi pana taṃ³ gahapati paṭibhāsi⁴ Bhagavantam uttarim paṭipucchitumṃṃṃ Kittavatā nu kho bhante āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto caṃṃ Kittavatā ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto tiṃṃṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ alattaṃ ² B kañhi ³ B tvam ⁴ B inserts taṃ

9 Dūrato pi kho mayam bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho ti||

10 Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmiti||

Evam bhante ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi||

11 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca||

Kathaṃ ca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca||

12 Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino taṃ rūpam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

13 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| vedānavantam vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

14 Saññam attato samanupassati|| saññāvantam vā attānam attani vā saññam saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

15 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāra-

vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsāḥḥḥ

16 Viññānam attato samanupassatiḥḥ viññānavantaṃ vā
attānam attāni vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānam
Ahaṃ viññānam mama viññānaṃ ti pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiḥḥ
tassa Ahaṃ viññānam mama viññānanti pariyutṭhatthāyino
taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hotiḥḥ tassa viññānam
vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsāḥḥḥ

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacit-
to caḥḥḥ

18 Kathaṇca gahapati āturakāyo pi¹ kho hoti no ca
āturacittoḥḥ

19 Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī
ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisā-
naṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme
suvinito na rūpam attato samanupassatiḥḥ na rūpavantaṃ
vā² attānaṃ na attāni vā² rūpam na rūpasmin vā² attānaṃ
Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiḥḥ
tassa Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpanti apariyutṭhatthāyino taṃ
rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hotiḥḥ tassa rūpa vipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsāḥḥḥ

20 Na vedanam attato samanupassati na vedanāvantaṃ
vā attānaṃ na attāni vā vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā attānam
Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiḥḥ
tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā
vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hotiḥḥ tassa vedanāvipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsāḥḥḥ

21 Na saññam attato samanupassatiḥḥ na saññāvantaṃ
vā attānaṃ na attāni vā saññaṃ na saññāya vā attānam
Ahaṃ saññaṃ mama saññaṃ ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiḥḥ tassa
Ahaṃ saññaṃ mama saññāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā saññaṃ
vipariṇamati aññathā hotiḥḥ tassa saññaṃ vipariṇāmaññathā-
bhāvā nuppajjanti sokaridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāḥḥḥ

¹ B hi

² Sr.3 omit these vā and the following ones

22 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati na saṅkhāra-
 tam vā attānaṃ na attāni vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā
 attānaṃ Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti na pari-
 yuṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti
 apariyuṭṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā
 honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

23 Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññāṇa-
 tam vā attānaṃ na attāni vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmīṃ vā
 attānaṃ Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ ti na pari-
 yuṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ ti apari-
 yuṭṭhāyino taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti||
 tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka-
 paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

24 Evam kho gaḥapati āturakāyo¹ hoti no ca āturacitto
 ti||

25 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano Nakulapitā
 gaḥapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandanti||

2 (2) Devadaha

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu²
 viharati Devadahannāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo³||

2 Atha kho sambhulā pacchābhūmagāṇikā bhikkhū
 yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhaga-
 vantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdimsu||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
 etad avocum|| Iccāma mayam bhante pacchābhūmaṃ
 janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kap-
 petum ti||

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputto ti||

Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sāriputto ti||

Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtam|| Sāriputto bhikkhave⁴
 paṇḍito bhikkhūnaṃ⁵ anuggāhako sabrahmacāriṇaṃ ti||⁶

¹ B inserts hikho ² B sakyesu ³ S³ nigame

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit Sāri^o bhi^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁶ sa is missing in B

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccasso-
sum|||

4 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Śāriputto Bhagavato
avidūre aññatarasmim elagalagumbe¹ nisinno hoti|||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinan-
ditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Śāriputto tenupasaṅka-
mimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Śāriputtena saddhiṃ
saṃmodimsu|| saṃmodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisa-
retvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu|||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ
Śāriputtaṃ etad avocuṃ||| Iechāna mayam āvuso Śāri-
putta paccābhūmam janapadaṃ gantum paccābhūme
janapade nivāsaṃ kappetuṃ||² apalokito no satthā ti|||

7 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagataṃ bhikkhum pañhaṃ
pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gaha-
patipapaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā
vīmaṇsakā kiṃvādāyasmantaṇaṃ satthā kim akkhāyīti||
Kacci vo³ āyasmantaṇaṃ dhammā sussutā sugahitā
sumanasikatā supadhāritā [suppaṭividdhā paññāya⁴]||
yathā vyākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato
assattha|| na ca⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyā-
tha||⁶ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyātha na ca
koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁷ gārayhaṃ tṭhaṇaṃ
āgaccheyyāti|||

8 Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato
Śāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ aññātum||
sādhū vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Śāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho ti|||

9 Tena hāvuso supātha sādhuṃ manasi karotha
bhāsissāmīti|||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Śāriputtassa
paccassosum|||

Āyasmā Śāriputto etad avoca|||

¹ B elakāla°

² S¹⁻³ kappetunti

³ S¹ te; S³ no

⁴ In B only

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S³ has ācikkhe°

⁷ S¹ °vato; S³ °pāto

10 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kimvādā¹ panāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyiti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvusq satthā ti||

11 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva² uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kismim panāyasmantānam chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

12 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kim panāyasmantānam ādinavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa³ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatatṭhassa tassa + rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| la|| avigatatatṭhassa tesam saṅkhārānam viparināmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatatṭhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ādinavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

¹ B omits vādā

² S¹⁻³ assuññeva always

³ S¹ avitā° here only; S³ always

⁴ Missing in S³

13 Evam vyākate pi kho¹ āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vimaṃsakā kim paṇāyasmantānam ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puttā tumhe āvuso evam vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

14 Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato dittheva² dhamme sukho vihāro abhaviṣṣa avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati paṭikaṅkhā||³ Nayidam Bhagavā akusalānam dhammānam pahānam vaṇṇeyya||

15 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato dittheva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso saparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati⁴ paṭikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā akusalānam dhammānam pahānam vaṇṇeti||

16 Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato ditthe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhaviṣṣa savighāto sa-

¹ S¹ vyākrote ; S³ omits pi kho

² B dittheceva

³ S¹ and B paṭi^o

⁴ S³ sugati, duggati always ; B sugatim, duggatim ; S¹ sugati, duggati, once duggatim

upāyāso sapaṇiāho|| kāyassa ca ¹ bhedā parammarañā
duggati patikaṇkhā|| Nayidam ² Bhagavā kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeya||

17 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja
vihārato diṭṭheceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anu-
pāyāso apaṇiāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammarañā sugati
pātikaṇkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
upasampadaṃ vaṇṇetīti||

18 Idam avocāyasmā Sāriputto attamanā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandan ti||

3 (3) Hālidikāni (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno Avantisu viharati kuraraghare pavatte ³ pabbate||

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ
Mahā-Kaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho Hālidikāni gahapati
āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca|| Vuttam idam
bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggike Māgandiya-paṇhe||⁴

Okam pahāya aniketasāri||

Gāme akubbam ⁵ muni santhavāni||⁶

Kāmelhi ritto apurakkharāno||

Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ
katham vittharena attho datṭhabo ti||

4-7 Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| rūpadhā-
turāgavinibaddhaṇa ⁷ pana viññāṇaṃ okasārīti vuccati||
Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| vedanādhātu-
rāgavinibaddhaṇa pana viññāṇaṃ okasārīti vuccati||

¹ S¹⁻³ omits ca

² S¹⁻³ na kho

³ B kulaghare papāte always

⁴ B māgaṇṭhiya^o

⁵ B akrubbam always

⁶ B sandhavā^o always

⁷ B ^obandhaṇa always

Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saññādhātu-rāgavinibaddhaṇca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||
 Saṅkhārādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saṅkhārādhātura-rāgavinibaddhaṇca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||

Evam kho gahapati okasārī hoti||

8 Kathaṃ ca gahapati anokasārī hoti||

9 Rupadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusaṃyā¹ te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucehinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

10 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati||

11 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

12 Saṅkharādhātuyā kho gahapati¹ ||

13 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi² anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

14 Evam kho gahapati anokasārī hoti||

15 Kathaṃ ca gahapati niketasārī hoti||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā² kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati|| Saddanimitta³ la Gandhanimitta³ Rasanimitta³ Phoṭṭhabbanimitta³ Dhammanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā³ kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati||

16 Kathaṃ ca gahapati aniketasārī hoti⁴||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucehinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato aniketasārī ti vuccati||

Saddanimitta³ pe Gandhanimitta³ Rasanimitta³ Phoṭṭhabbanimitta³||

Dhammanimittaniketa sāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucehinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāva-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B °niketavisāra° always ; S³ °niketavihārība° here only

³ S¹⁻³ baddhā always

⁴ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³

katā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato
aniketasāri ti vuccati||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasāri hoti||

18 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco gihīhi ² saṃsaṭṭho viharati||
sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito
uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu ³ yogam āpajjati||
Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

19 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu gihīhi ² asaṃsaṭṭho viharati|| na
sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu
dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam
āpajjati|| Evaṃ ⁴ kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto ti||

20 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi aritto ⁵ hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti ⁶ avigata-
chando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigata-
taṇho|| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti||

21 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti|| vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigata-
taṇho|| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti||

22 Kathaṃ ca gahapati purakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo siyam
anāgatam addhānam evaṃvedano siyam anā^o evaṃsañño
siyam|| la|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anā^o evaṃviññāno siyam
anāgatam addhānanti|| Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkha-
rāno hoti|| ⁷

23 Kathaṃ ca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa na ⁸ evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo
siyam anāgatam addhānam|| la|| Evaṃvedano siyam||
Evaṃsañño siyam|| Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam|| Evaṃviñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert na ² B gihī ³ S¹⁻³ vo always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ca ⁵ S³ ritto ⁶ As above (p. 7 n. 3)

⁷ The paragraph 22 is to be found in B only

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ who give the negative clause, but
without using the negative word

ñāno siyam anāgataṃ addhānaṃ ti||| Evaṃ kho gahapati
apurakkharāno hoti|||

24 Kathaṇca gahapati kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā
hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpiṃ kathaṃ ¹ kattā hoti|||
Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi aham imaṃ
dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi kiṃ tvam imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ
ājānissasi|| micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi aham asmi sammāpa-
ṭipanno|| pure vacaniyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacaniyam
pure avaca|| sahitam me asahitan te adhiciṇṇaṃ ² te
viparāvattam|| āropito ³ te vādo caravādappamokkhāya ⁴
niggahito si nibbethehi ⁵ vā sace pahositi||| Evaṃ kho
gahapati kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

25 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kathaṃ na ⁶ viggayha janena
kattā hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpiṃ ¹ kathaṃ kattā
hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi|| la||
nibbethehi vā sace pahosi ti||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kathaṃ
na ⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

26 Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā aṭṭha-
kavaggiḃe Māgandīya-paṇhe ⁷ ||

Okam pahāya aniketasārī||
Gāme akubbaṃ muni santhavāni||
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||
Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa
evaṃ vitthārena attho dattṭhabbo ti|||

4 (4) *Haliddikāni* (2)

1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno Avantisu viharati kuraraghare pavatte pabbate|||

¹ B °rūpi° ² S³ aviciṇṇaṃ ³ S³ further on ārocito

⁴ S³ has vara°; further on cara°

⁵ B nibbedhehi always ⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B Māgaṇḍīya°

2 Atha kho Hālidikkāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno|| la||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Hālidikkāni gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca|||

4 Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaukхайavimuttā|| te accantanitṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussāna ti|||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa katham vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti|||

5 Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhiniवेशānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṇissaggā cittam suvimuttan-ti vuccati|||

6 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati|| pe||

7 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

8 Saṅkhāradhātuyā kho gahapati||

9 Viññādhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhiniवेशānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṇissaggā cittam suvimuttan ti vuccati|||

10 Iti kho gahapati yan tam vuttam Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaukхайavimuttā¹|| te accantanitṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussāna ti||| Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti|||

5 (5) Samādhī

1 Evam me sutam|| la|| Sāvatthiyam||

2 Tatrā kho|| la|| etad avoca||| Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti||| Rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca|| vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ

¹ Sr.³ °sāukхайe°

ca|| saññāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| ko vedanāya samudayo|| ko saññāya samudayo|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo|| ko viññāṇassa samudayo||

5 Idha bhikkhave abhinandati¹ abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

6 Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā rūpe nandi tad upādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

7-9 Vedanam abhinandati|| la|| Saññam abhinandati|| pe|| Saṅkhāre abhinandati||²

10 Viññāṇam abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā viññāṇe nandi tadupādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā|| la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

11 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| vedanāya °saññāya|| °saṅkhārānaṃ|| ayam viññāṇassa samudayo||

12 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ko vedanāya|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| ko viññāṇassa atthagamo||

Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

13 Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato³ anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandi sā nirujjhati|| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| la||² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

14 Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa vedanam anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-

¹ S¹⁻³ °nandanti ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ S¹⁻³ °nandito always

jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| bhavanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

15 Saññā nābhinandati|| pe||

16 Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

17 Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| la || Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ayam vedanāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saññāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ atthagamo|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

6 (6) Paṭisallāṇā

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho|| voca||

2 Paṭisallāṇe¹ bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallīno² bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā bhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayañca atthagamaṃ ca|| Vedanāya samudayañca atthagamaṃ ca|| Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamaṃ ca||

4 Yathā pathamasutte tathā vitthāretalbo|||³

7 (7) Upādāparitassanā

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Upādāparitassanaṃ⁴ ca vo bhikkhave dessissāmi|| anupādā-āparitassanaṃ⁵ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha|| sādhuṃ manasi karoṭha bhāsisāmi|||

¹ S³ °sallāṇo

² S¹⁻³ pati°; B °sallāno

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ upādāna° always

⁵ S³ anupādāna always

Evam bhanteti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

3 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Katham ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisa-
nam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisa-
dhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam
vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rupasmim vā attānam||
Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ ¹ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rū-
pavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā ² rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti ³
viññānam hoti|| tassa ⁴ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā ⁵ pari-
tassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti||
cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā
ca upādāya ca ⁶ paritassati||

5 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam vā
attānam attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānam|| Tassa
sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipari-
ṇāmaññathābhāvā ² vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam
hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā
dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso
pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca
upādāya ca paritassati||

6 Saññam|| pe||

7 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā
attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam||
Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa
saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānu-
parivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānu-
parivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyā-
dāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā
ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

8 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā
attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||
Tassa taṃ viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpa

² S¹⁻³ omit bhāvā

³ S¹⁻³ rūpā^o

⁴ S³ inserts nāma

⁵ B °parivattijā always

⁶ S³ upādāyam

viññāṇapariṇāmaññāthābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā ² hoti||

10 Kathañ ca bhikkhave anupādā-apatitassanā hoti||

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyam dassāvi ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisānaṃ dassāvi sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ³ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva ⁴ uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

12 Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanāvantaṃ vā ⁵ attānaṃ na attani vā ⁵ vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā ⁵ attānaṃ|| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattiviññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

13 Na saññaṃ ⁶ pe||

14 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| na saṅkhāra-
vantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā
attānaṃ|| tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti||
tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na saṅkhāravipari-
ṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇā-

¹ S¹⁻³ tasmiṃ

² S¹⁻³ upādāya^o

³ B inserts na omitting it after cittaṃ here and further on

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit vā here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ saññāya

mānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso aparīyaḍānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupāḍāya ca na paritas-sati||

15 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantam vā attānam|| la|| Tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇam hoti|| tassa ¹ viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso aparīyaḍānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupāḍāya ca na paritas-sati||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupāḍā-aparitasanā ² hoti||

8 (8) Upāḍā-paritassanā (2)

1 Sāvatti|| ³

2 Upāḍā-paritassanaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anupāḍā-aparitasanaṃ ca|| tam supāṭha||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upāḍā-paritassanā hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā ⁴ uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

5 Vedanaṃ etaṃ mama|| la||

6 Saññaṃ etaṃ mama||

7 Saṅkhare etaṃ mama||

8 Viññāṇam etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upāḍā-paritassanā hoti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupāḍā aparitasanā hoti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert taṃ ; B having na as usual

² S¹⁻³ anupāḍāya ³ S¹⁻³ add-tatra—voca—always

⁴ S¹⁻³ tassa taṃ rūpaṃ pariṇāma^o

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa-vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsū||

12 Vedanaṃ netam mama||

13 Saññaṃ netam mama||

14 Saṅkhārā netam mama||

15 Viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsū||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā hotiti||

9 (9) Atitānāgatapaccuppanna (1)

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

4 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

5 Saṅkhārā aniccā atitānāgatā|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekko hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

6 Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotiti||

10 (10) Atitānāgatapaccuppanna (2)

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana

vādo paccuppannessa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

4 Saññā dukkhā||

5 Saṅkhārā dukkhā||

6 Viññāṇaṃ dukkham atitānāgataṃ|| ko vādo paccuppannessa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

11 (11) Atitānāgatapaccuppanna (3)

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannessa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā anattā||

4 Saññā anattā||

5 Saṅkhārā anattā||

6 Viññāṇaṃ anattā atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannessa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||



Nakulapituvaggo pathamo||¹

Tassuddānam||²

Nakulapitā Devadahā||

Upa pi 3 Hālidikāni ca||

Samādhi Patisallānā||⁴

¹ Sr.³ ovaggaṃ pathamam

³ Omitted by Sr.³

² Sr.³ tatrud°

⁴ S³ °sallānam

Upādā paritassanā dve¹ ||
 Atitānāgatapaccuppannā² ||
 Vaggo tena vuccati³ ||

CHAPTER II ANICCAVAGGO DUTIYO

12 (1) *Aniccā*

1 Evam me sutam⁴ || Sāvattthiyam⁵ ||
 2 Tatra kho³ ||
 3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccā⁶ || pe⁷ ||
 4-6 Vedanā aniccā⁸ || Saññā aniccā⁹ || Saṅkhārā aniccā¹⁰ ||
 Viññāṇam aniccā¹¹ ||
 7 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
 pi nibbindati¹² || Vedanāya pi nibbindati¹³ || Saññāya pi
 nibbindati¹⁴ || Saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati¹⁵ || Viññāṇasmim pi
 nibbindati¹⁶ || nibbindam virajjati viragā vimuccati vimut-
 tasmim vimuttam iti nāṇam hoti¹⁷ || Khīṇā jāti vusitam¹⁸
 brahmacariyam¹⁹ katam²⁰ karaṇiyam²¹ nāparam itthattāyāti
 pajānātīti²² ||

13 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvattthi²³ || Tatra²⁴ voca²⁵ ||⁴
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham²⁶ || Vedanā dukkhā²⁷ ||
 Saññā dukkhā²⁸ || Saṅkhārā dukkhā²⁹ || Viññāṇam duk-
 kham³⁰ ||
 8 Evam passam³¹ || pe³² || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti³³ ||

14 (3) *Anattā*

1-2 Sāvattthi³⁴ || Tatra³⁵ voca³⁶ ||
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā³⁷ || Vedanā anattā³⁸ || Saññā
 anattā³⁹ || Saṅkhārā anattā⁴⁰ || Viññāṇam anattā⁴¹ ||
 4 Evam passam bhikkhave⁴² || nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
 nātīti⁴³ ||⁵

¹ S³ dve² S¹⁻³ atitānāgataṃ tīni (S¹ oṇi)³ S¹⁻³ add voca⁴ Tatra—voca—is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always⁵ Complete in B 47048

15 (4) *Yad anicca* (1)

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

5 Saññā aniccā|||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

16 (5) *Yad anicca* (2)

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|||²

5 Saññā dukkhā|||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

7 Viññāṇam dukkhāṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 (6) *Yad anicca* (3)

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ S¹ evamevataṃ ; B evaṃmetam ² Complete in S¹⁻³

mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

4-5-6 Vedanā anattā¹|| Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anat-
tā||¹

7 Viññāṇam anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave|| laṃ nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti||

18 (7) Hetu (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra¹ voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtaṃ bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto niccam bhavissati||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo vedanāya
uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā
kuto niccā bhavissati||²

5 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo saṅkhārā-
nam uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissanti||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññā-
ṇassa uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave
viññāṇam kuto niccam bhavissati||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (8) Hetu (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra¹ voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

5 Saññā dukkhā||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā||¹

¹ Complete in S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} bhavissatīti

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (9) Hetu (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave ānattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

4-6 Vedanā anattā¹ Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā¹

7 Viññāṇaṃ anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

8 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (10) Ānanda

1 Sāvattīyam ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasānīkampi|| upasānīkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodho nirodho ti bhante vuccati|| Katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhammānaṃ nirodhā² nirodho ti vuccatīti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccaṣamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ³ nirodhadhammaṃ|| tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati||

5 Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccaṣamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tassā nirodhā⁴ nirodho ti⁵ vuccati||⁶

6-7 Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccaṣa-

¹ Complete in S^{1.3}

² B nirodho always

³ S¹ virāgu° always

⁴ S^{1.3} insert tassa

⁵ S^{1.3} nirodhāti

⁶ S¹ pavuccati

muppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā tesam nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

8 Viññāṇam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannam
khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam niro-
dhadhammam tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

9 Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam nirodhā nirodho ti
vuccati|||

Aniccavaggo dutiyo|||

Tatruddānam|||

Aniccaṃ Dukkham Anattā ca ¹||

Yad aniccā ² apare tayo||

Hetunā pi tayo vuttā||

Ānandena ca te dasā ti|||³

CHAPTER III BHĀRAVAGGO TATIYO

22 (1) Bhāram

1-2 Sāvattiyaṃ||| Tatra kho|||

3 Bhāram ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi|| bhārahāram ⁴ ca
bhārādānam ca bhāranikkhepanaṇca|| tam supātha|||

4 Katamo bhikkhave bhāro|||

Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacaniyam|| katame pañca|||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho
saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇu-
pādānakkhandho|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhāro|||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave bhārahāro||⁵ Puggalo tissa
vacaniyam|| yoyaṃ ⁶ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam
vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro|||⁷

¹ S¹ ya ; omitted by S³ ² S^{1,3} anattā instead of yadaniccā

³ S^{1,3} pūrito vago instead of catedasāti

⁴ S¹ bhāramhāram

⁵ S¹ bhārā°, the last ā being erased

⁶ B svāyam

⁷ S³ bhārā° corrected to bhara°

6 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatā-
bhinandini|| seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhava-
taṇhā|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ||¹ yo tassā-
yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti
anālayo|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ti||

8 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athā-
param etad avoca satthā. |

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā||
bhārāhāro ² ca puggalo||
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loke||
bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ. | 1 ||

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ||
aññaṃ bhāraṃ ānādiya ³||
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbhuyha||
nicchāto parinibbuto ti. | 2 ||

23 (2) *Pariñña*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

3 Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariñ-
ñāna|| taṃ suṇātha |

4 Katame ca ⁴ bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rupam
bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| vedanā pariññeyyo
dhammo|| saññā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saṅkhārā pariñ-
ñeyyo dhammo|| viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Iṃe
vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā ⁵||

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā ⁶|| Yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo|| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave pariññāti||

24 (3) *Parijānaṃ (or Abhijānaṃ)*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

¹ S¹ bhārā° ² S¹⁻³ bhārā° ³ S¹ odiyā; S³ odiyam

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit dhammā ⁶ S¹⁻³ add ti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānam¹ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāyaṃ

4 Vedanam anabhijānamṃ peṃ

5-6 Saññam anabhijānamṃ Sañkhāre anabhijānamṃ²

7 Viññānam anabhijānamṃ aparijānamṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāyaṃ

8 Rūpañca kho bhikkhave abhijānamṃ parijānamṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyaṃ

9-11 Vedanam abhijānamṃ Saññam² Sañkhāreṃ²

12 Viññānam abhijānamṃ parijānamṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayayātiṃ

25 (4) Chandarāga

1-2 Sāvattiṃṃṃ Tatraṃ vocaṃṃ

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo tam pajahathaṃṃṃ
Evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucehinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃṃṃ

3 Yo vedanāya chandarāgo tam pajahathaṃṃṃ Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucehinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammāṃṃ

4 Yo saññāya chandarāgoṃ

5 Yo sañkhāresu chandarāgo tam pajahathaṃṃṃ³ Evaṃ te sañkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucehinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammāṃṃ

6 Yo viññānasmiṃ chandarāgo tam pajahathaṃṃṃ Evaṃ taṃ viññānam pahīnam bhavissati ucehinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman tiṃṃṃ

26 (5) Assādo (1)

1-2 Sāvattiṃṃṃ Tatraṃ vocaṃṃ

3 Pubbe⁴ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattassa sato etad ahoṣiṃṃṃ

4 Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃṃṃ Ko vedanāyaṃṃṃ Ko saññāyaṃṃṃ Ko sañkhārānaṃṃṃ Ko viññānaṃṃṃ assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇan tiṃṃṃ

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add abhijānamṃ

³ S¹⁻³ omit yo sañkhāresu^o

⁴ S³ adds va

5 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi||

6 Yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ assādo|| Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ duk-
khaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ ādinavo|| Yo
rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ
rūpaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

7 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca||¹

8 Yaṃ saññāṃ paṭicca||

9 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ||
ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo|| Yaṃ² saṅkhārā aniccaṃ duk-
khā vipariṇāmadhammā|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādinavo||
Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ||
idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

10 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo|| Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādi-
navo|| Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāga-
pahānaṃ|| idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ||

11 Yāva kiṇcāham³ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādina-
vañca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
nābhaññāsiṃ||⁴ neva tāvāham bhikkhave sadevake loke
samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sa-
devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambud-
dhoti⁵ paccaññāsiṃ||

12 Yato ca khvāham⁶ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ
ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ ab-
bhaññāsiṃ|| athāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake
sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanus-
sāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti pac-
caññāsiṃ||

13 Nānañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me
cetovimutti⁷ ayaṃ antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavoti||

¹ Complete in B ² B yo ³ B kiñcāham always

⁴ B na°; S¹ na a° ⁵ S¹⁻³ omits ti here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ khoham ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ceto here and further on

27 (6) *Assādo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| Yāvatā rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

4 Rūpassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

5 Rūpassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

6-8 Vedanāyaḥam bhikkhave¹|||

9-11 Saññāyaḥam bhikkhave¹|||

12-14 Saṅkhārānaḥam bhikkhave¹|||

15 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

16 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

17 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

18-19 Yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhaññāsīm|| gha|| abbhaññāsīm|||

20 Nāṇaṇca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti|| ayam antimā jāti|| natthidāni punabbhavo ti|||

28 (7) *Assādo* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

yidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājeyyūṃ¹ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo² || tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājanti³ ||

4 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa ādinavo abhaviṣṣa⁴ || nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyūṃ⁵ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādinavo⁶ || tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti⁷ ||

5 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa⁸ || nayidaṃ sattā rūpasma⁹ nissareyyūṃ¹⁰ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ¹¹ || tasmā sattā rūpasma¹² nissaranti¹³ ||

47048

6-8 No cedam bhikkhave vedanāya¹⁴ ||

9-11 No cedam bhikkhave saññāya¹⁵ || pe ||

12-14 No cedam bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa¹⁶ || nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyūṃ¹⁷ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ¹⁸ || tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti¹⁹ ||

15 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa assādo abhaviṣṣa²⁰ || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājeyyūṃ²¹ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa assādo²² || tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti²³ ||

16 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa ādinavo abhaviṣṣa²⁴ || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyūṃ²⁵ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa ādinavo²⁶ || tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti²⁷ ||

17 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa²⁸ || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasma²⁹ nissareyyūṃ³⁰ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ³¹ || tasmā sattā viññāṇasma³² nissaranti³³ ||

18 Yāva kivaṇca bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhhaññaṃsu³⁴ || neva tāva³⁵ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpasmiṃ ; further on (17) viññāṇasmiṃ

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ So B, perhaps involuntarily ; complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B tāvāhaṃ

sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā¹ nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena² cetasā viharimsu||

19 Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññamsu|| atha³ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharanti⁴||

29 (8) Abhinandanam

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

4 Yo vedanam abhinandati⁵||

5 Yo saññaṃ abhinandati||

6 Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati⁵||

7 Yo viññāṇam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

8 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpam nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

9 Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati|| pe||

10 Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati||

11 Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati⁵||

12 Yo viññāṇam nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati|| yo dukkham nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi||

30 (9) Uppādam

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti⁶ pā-

¹ B obbrahmaṇiyā pajāya °manussāya, here and further on ² B vipariyādi° ³ S³ adds kho ⁴ B °viharanti

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibatti here only

tubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya¹|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ¹||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya||³ Yo saññāya||³ Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||³

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamoti||

31 (10) *Aghamūlaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aghañ ca bhikkhave desissāmi aghamūlañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ||

Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aghaṃ|| vedanā aghaṃ|| saññā aghaṃ|| saṅkhārā aghaṃ|| viññāṇaṃ aghaṃ|| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ||

5 Katamañ ca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ|| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandini|| seyyathidaṃ Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā|| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ ti||

32 (11) *Pabhaṅgu*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pabhaṅguṃ ca bhikkhave desissāmi apabhaṅguṃ ca|| Taṃ suṇātha||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu kiñca apabhaṅgu||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S³ adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ add nirodho; S³ omits yo saññāya

5 Rūpam bhikkhave pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo¹ atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

6 Vedanā pabhaṅgu|| yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

7 Saññā pabhaṅgu||

8 Saṅkhārā pabhaṅgu|| yo tesam nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

9 Viññāṇam pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgūti ||

Bhāravaggo tatiyo||

Tatruddānaṃ||²

Bhāram Parīññaṃ Parijānaṃ||

Chandarāgaṃ ca catutthakam||

Assāda ca tayo vuttā||

Abhinandanam atthamam||

Uppādam Aghamūlaṃ ca||

Ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūti||³

CHAPTER IV NATUMHĀKAVAGGO CATUTTHO

✓ 33 (1) Natumhākā (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

7 Saññā|| pe||

¹ S¹-3 upasamo here only

² B udānam only

³ S¹-3 Bhāram parīññaṃ abhijānaṃ chandarāgena tayo ca assādo abhinandanā ca uppādo aghamūlaṃ pabhaṅgūti

8 Saikhārā na tumbhākaṃ te pajahatha|| te vo pahinā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumbhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmiṃ Jetavane tīṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsam tam jano hareyya vā dāheyya va yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya|| api nu tumbhākaṃ evam assa Amhe jano harati vā dāhati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karoti-ti||

No hetam bhante||

Tam kissa hetu||

Na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave rūpam na tumbhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| tam vo ¹ pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Vedanā na tumbhākaṃ|| ² Saññā|| Saikhārā na tumbhākaṃ|| Viññāṇaṃ na tumbhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam hi vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiti ³

34 (2) Na tumbhākaṃ (2) ¹

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yam ⁵ bhikkhave na tumbhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiṇca bhikkhave na tumbhākaṃ||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumbhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6-8 Vedanā na tumbhākaṃ|| pe|| Saññā na tumbhākaṃ|| Saikhārā na tumbhākaṃ||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumbhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Yam bhikkhave na tumbhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiti||

35 (3) Bhikkhu (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme ⁶||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² Complete in B ³ B bhavissati

⁴ The same as the preceding but for the comparison (§ 10) ⁵ S¹⁻³ add hi ⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

I

✓ 2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañkhami|| upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Sādhū me¹ bhante Bhagavā sañkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-kattho appamatto ātāpī pabītatto vihareyyanti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| yaṃ nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchatīti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham paṇa tvam² bhikkhu mayā sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti³||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhaṇte anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati || Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati || Sañkhāre ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati || Viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce⁴|| Saññaṃ ce⁴ || Sañkhāre ce⁴ || Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati || Imassa kho haṃ bhante Bhagavatā sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti ||

8 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| saññaṃ ce|| sañkhāre ce|| viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce|| saññaṃ ce|| sañkhāre ce|| viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhave sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinan-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ jānāsīti

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

ditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi|||

II

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī
pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā
sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjanti|| tad anu-
taraṃ brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi||¹ Khīṇā jati
vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthat-
tāyā ti abbaññāsi|||

11 Aññātaro ca pana¹ so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

36 (4) Bhikkhu (2)

1 Sāvatthi||| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho aññātaro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pe|| Ekam
antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ
desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-
kattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ
anumiyāti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Yaṃ nānuseti na
taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ nānumiyāti na tena saṅkhaṃ gac-
chatīti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena āttham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ anumi-
yāti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti|||
Saññaṃ ce anuseti||| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti²||| Viññāṇaṃ
ce anuseti taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ anumiyāti tena saṅkhaṃ
gacchati|||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ

¹ Missing in B

² Complete in S¹⁻³ which have saṅkhāraṇce here only and
further on saṅkhāre ca

nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti¹|| Saññaṃ ce nānuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti|| Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho ham bhanto Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāmi||

8 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāsi|| Rūpaṃ ce² bhikkhave anuseti tam anumiyati|| yaṃ anumiyati tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce³ pe|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññāṇaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tam anumiyati|| yaṃ anumiyati³ tena saṅkham gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tam anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho dattābho ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto pe||⁴

11 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣiti||

37 (5) *Ānanda* (1)

1 Savatthi ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pa||⁵

3 Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace tam Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyū|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ttitānam⁶ aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evaṃ puttḥo tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsi||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ ca, S³ always, S¹ almost always

³ S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ anumiyati

⁴ 9-10 are missing in B, being represented by ||la||

⁵ So B; more complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ B ttitassa always

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti|| evam puṭṭho ham bhante evam vyākareyyam||

5 Rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Inesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti|| Evam puṭṭhāham bhante evam vyākareyyanti||

6 Sādhu sādhu Ānanda|| Rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Inesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti|| Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda evam vyākareyyāsiti||

38 (6) Ānanda (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme|| Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace taṃ Ānanda evam puccheyyum|| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitānam¹ aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti||

Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsiti||

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum|| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitānam aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitā-

¹ B tñitassenaṃ in 3-4; elsewhere tñitassa always

naṃ aññathattam paññāyissati|| katamesaṃ dhammānam
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam
paññāyatiti|| Evam puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākarey-
yaṃ||

5 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ||
tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitassa añña-
thattam paññāyittha|| Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vipari-
ṇatā|| tassā uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitāya
aññathattam paññāyittha|| Yā sañña|| Ye saṅkhārā
atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tesam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha tñitānam aññathattam paññāyittha|| Yaṃ¹
viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo
paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitassa aññathattam paññā-
yittha||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha tñitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||

6 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhutaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati|| pe²|| Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ apātu-
bhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati
tñitassa aññathattam paññāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati
vayo paññāyissati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyissati||

7 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo
paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati||
Yā vedanā jāta pātubhūtā|| la³|| Yā sañña|| Ye saṅkhārā jāta
pātubhūtā|| tesam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitā-
nam aññathattam paññāyati|| Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ
pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa
aññathattam paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo
paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti|| Evam
puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ ti||

8 Sādhū sādhū Ānanda|| Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ ati-
taṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha tñitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|| Yā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² More complete in B

vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam
atitaṃ niruddhaṃ parinātaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha tñitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||
Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha tñitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||

9 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅ-
kharā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo
paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitassa aññathattam pañ-
ñāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyis-
sati vayo paññāyissati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyissati||

10 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam
paññāyati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā||
Yaṃ viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

11 Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda vyākareyyāsi¹||

39 (7) *Anudhamma* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti' yaṃ rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| vedanāya nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saññāya
nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya||

4 So rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| vedanāya|| sañ-
ñāya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| viññāṇe
nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam parijānāti|| vedanaṃ||
saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijānāti||

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññam|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇam parijānaṃ parimuccati² rūpambhā|| parimuccati

¹ S¹-3 vyākareyyāti

² Missing in S¹-3

vedanāya|| pari° saññāya|| pari° saṅkarehi|| pari° viñ-
ñāṇamhā|| pari° jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi duk-
khehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti
vadāmīti||

40 (8) *Anudhamma* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī
vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmīti||

41 (9) *Anudhamma* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhamma|| la|| Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī
vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

42 (10) *Anudhamma* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī
vihareyya|| vedanāya|| sannāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe
anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| pe|| rūpaṃ parijā-
nāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ parijā-
nāti||¹

5 So rūpaṃ parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpambhā|| parimuccati
vedanāya|| parimuccati saññāya|| parimuccati saṅkhārehi²||
parimuccati viññāṇambhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇena
sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| pari-
muccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

Natumhākavaggo catuttho||

uddānaṃ||³

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit pari° saṅkhārehi

³ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānaṃ

Natumbhākena dve vuttā||
 Bhikkhūhi apare duve|||
 Ānandena ca ¹ dve vuttā||
 Anudhammehi dve dukā ti|||

CHAPTER V ATTADĪPAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

43 (1) *Attadīpa*

✓ 1-2 Sāvattthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anañña-saraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā|||

4 Attadīpānam bhikkhave viharatam attasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam dhammadīpānam dhammasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam yoni yeva ² upaparikkhitabbo|| kimjātikā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kimpahotikā ti ³||

5 Kimjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kim pahotikā||

6 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisāram adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisa-dhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā ⁴ hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

7 Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānaṃ||| Tassa sā ⁴ vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā ⁵ hoti|| tassa ⁶ vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva|| la|| upāyāsā|||

8 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|||

9 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati||| 7

10 Viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|||

¹ Missing in S¹

² B yoniso va

³ S³ kimpahotikā, S¹ kimpahoti

⁴ B adds ca here and further on

⁵ Omitted by S³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert sā ⁷ Complete in S¹⁻³

Tassa taṃ viññāṇam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇapariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

11 Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva rūpam etarahi ca sabbaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhāṃ viharāṃ² bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

12 Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbaṃ vedanā aniccaṃ dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhāṃ viharāṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

13 Saññāya tveva bhikkhave¹ pe²

14 Saṅkhārānaṃ tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva saṅkhārā etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccaṃ dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhāṃ viharāṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbutoti vuccati||

15 Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva viññāṇam etarahi ca sabbaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhāṃ viharāṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccatīti||

44 (2) Paṭipadā

1-2 Sāvattī¹|| Tatra² voca³||

¹ So B ; S¹⁻³ vipariṇāma virāga nirodhaṃ always

² B sukhavihārī always

3 Sakkāyasamudayaḡāminīṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyanirodhagāminīṃ ca ¹ paṭipadamṃ tam suṇāthaṃṃṃ

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāya samudayaḡāminī paṭipadāṃṃṃ

5 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjane ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassatiṃ rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānamṃṃṃ

6-8 Vedanam attatoṃṃṃ ² Saññanamṃṃṃ Saṅkhāreṃṃṃ ²

9 Viññānam attato samanupassatiṃ viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānamṃṃṃ

10 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayaḡāminī paṭipadā sakkāyasamudayaḡāminī paṭipadātiṃṃṃ Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhasamudayaḡāminī samanupassanāti ayam evettha ³ atthoṃṃṃ

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadāṃṃṃ

12 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisānam dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinito na rūpam attato samanupassatiṃ na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmiṃ vā attānamṃṃṃ

13-15 Na vedanam attatoṃṃṃ Na saññanamṃṃṃ Na saṅkhāreṃṃṃ

16 Na viññānam attato samanupassatiṃ na viññānavantam vā attānam na attani vā viññānam na viññānasmim vā attānamṃṃṃ

17 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā tiṃṃṃ Iti hidam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā ti ayam evettha atthotiṃṃṃ

45 (3) Aniccata (1)

1-2 Sāvatthiṃṃṃ Tatraṃṃṃ vocaṃṃṃ

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccamṃṃṃ yad aniccam tam duk-

¹ Missing in B ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B evettha always

khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|| evam etaṃ
sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupā-
dāya ¹ āsavehi||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā||² Saññā|| Sankhārā||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ yad aniccaṃ °cittam virajjati
vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi ³

8 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno ⁴ cittaṃ virattaṃ
vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi|| Vedanādhātuyā ce°||
Saññādhātuyā ce°|| Sankhārādhātuyā ce°||⁵ Viññāṇa-
dhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ
hoti anupādāya āsavehi vimuttatā t̥hitam|| t̥hitattā santus-
sitaṃ|| santussitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattañ-
ñeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

46 (4) *Aniccā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra¹ voca¹||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā aniccā|| Sankhārā
aniccā||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

8 Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato
pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| pubbantānudiṭṭhiṇaṃ asati

¹ So B always; S¹⁻³ anupādā; further on anupādāya

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ Complete in all the MSS.

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ Vedanā° saññā°|| saṅkhārā°|| are complete in S¹⁻³,
missing in B which omits even viññāṇam

aparantānuditthiyo na honti|| aparantānuditthīnam asati
 thāmaso parāmaso¹ na hoti|| thāmase parāmase¹ asati
 rūpasmiṃ|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāpasmiṃ
 cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi|| Vimuttattā
 t̥hitam t̥hitattā santusitam santusitattā na paritassati||
 aparitassam paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇa jātī^o
 oṭṭhattāyāti na pajānāti||

47 (5) Samanupassanā

1-2 Sāvattī|| Tatra voca||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekāvi-
 hitam attānaṃ samanupassamānā samanupassanti|| sabbe
 te pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesaṃ vā
 aññatarāṃ||

4 Katame pañca||

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī||
 la sappurisadhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati||
 rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā
 attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ
 attato samanupassati|| viññāpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni
 vā viññānaṃ viññāpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Iti ayaṃ ceva
 samanupassanā Asmīti cassa adhigataṃ² hoti||

5 Asmīti kho pana bhikkhave adhigate³ atha pañcannaṃ
 indriyānaṃ avakkanti hoti|| cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa
 ghāṇindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa||

6 Atthi bhikkhave mano atthi dhammā atthi vij-
 jādhatu⁴|| avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena⁵
 puttassa assutavato puthujjanassa Asmīti pissa hoti||
 Ayam aham asmīti pissa hoti|| Bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Na
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Rūpi bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Arūpi
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Saññi bhavissanti pissa hoti||
 Aseññi bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Nevasaññināsaññi bhavis-
 santi pissa hoti||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ thāmasāparāmāso—e, S³ having at first
 mā, afterwards ma in °paramāso—e; S¹ having always mā
 corrected to mā. ² B avigataṃ ³ S¹⁻³ attato; B avigate

⁴ B avijjādhatu, omitting atthi ⁵ B cetāsikena

7 Tīṭṭhanti kho pana¹ bhikkhave tattheva pañcin-
driyāni² Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakassa avijjā
pahiyati vijjā uppajjati³ Tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppadā
Asmiti pissa na hoti⁴ Ayam aham asmīti pissa na hoti⁵
Bhavissanti⁶ Na bhavissanti Rūpī⁷ Arūpī⁸ Saññī⁹ Asaññī¹⁰
Nevasaññāsaññī bhavissanti pissa na hotiti¹¹

48 (6) Khandhā

1-2 Sāvattthi¹² Tatra¹³ voca¹⁴

3 Pañca¹⁵ bhikkhave khandhe desissāmi pañcupādānak-
khandhe ca¹⁶ + tam suṇātha¹⁷

4 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā¹⁸

5 Yaṃ¹⁹ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccup-
pannam²⁰ ajjhattam²¹ vā bahiddhā²² vā oḷārikam²³ vā sukhumaṃ²⁴
vā hīnaṃ²⁵ vā paṇītam²⁶ vā yaṃ dūre santike²⁷ vā ayaṃ vuccati
rūpakkhando²⁸

6-7 Yā kāci vedanā²⁹ Yā kāci saññā³⁰ pe³¹

8 Ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattam³²
vā bahiddhā³³ vā oḷārikā³⁴ vā sukhumā³⁵ vā pa³⁶ ayaṃ vuccati
saṅkharakkhandhā³⁷

9 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
tam³⁸ vā bahiddhā³⁹ vā oḷārikam⁴⁰ vā sukhumaṃ⁴¹ vā hīnaṃ⁴²
vā paṇītam⁴³ vā yaṃ dūre santike⁴⁴ vā ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇak-
khandho⁴⁵

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā⁴⁶

11 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhanda⁴⁷

12 Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccup-
pannam⁴⁸ la⁴⁹ yaṃ dūre santike⁵⁰ vā sāsavam upādāniyaṃ⁵¹
ayaṃ vuccati rūpupādānakkhando⁵²

13-15 Yā kāci vedanā⁵³ la⁵⁴ yā dūre santike⁵⁵ vā sāsavā
upādāniyā ayaṃ vuccati vedanupādānakkhando⁵⁶ Yā kāc-
saññā⁵⁷ pe⁵⁸ Ye keci saṅkhārā⁵⁹ gha⁶⁰ sāsavā upādāniyā
ayaṃ vuccati saṅkharupādānakkhando⁶¹

¹ B Tīṭṭhanteva kho ² S¹⁻³ omit ni ³ S³ adds ca

⁴ B omits ca

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B upādāniy^o always

16 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ || la ||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādāṇiyaṃ || ayaṃ vuccati
viññāṇupādānakkhandho ||

17 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti ||

49 (7) Soṇo (1)

1 Evam me sutaṃ || ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe¹
viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe ||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gaḥapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā, la ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gaḥapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca ||

4 Ye keci² Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmi
samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmi samanupassanti ||
Hino ham asmi vā samanupassanti || kim aññattha³ ya-
thābhūtaṃ adassanā ||

5 Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya
Seyyo ham asmi vā samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmi
vā samanupassanti || Hino ham asmi vā samanupassanti ||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā ||

6 Aniccāya saññāya ||

7 Anicehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi
Seyyo ham asmi vā samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmi
vā samanupassanti || Hino ham asmi vā samanupassanti ||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā ||

8 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmi vā samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmi
vā samanupassanti || Hino ham asmi vā samanupassanti ||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā⁴ ||

9 Ye keci⁵ Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmi pi
na samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmi pi na samanupassan-

¹ S¹ sāvatthiyaṃ

² S³ ye hi keci; S¹ yo hi koci

³ So S¹⁻³; B aññatra; both always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ya

⁵ S¹⁻³ ye ca kho

ti|| Hīno haṃ asmīti pi na samanupassanti, kim aññattha
yathābhūtaṃ dassetvā||

10-12 Aniccāya vedanāya|| Aniccāya saññāya||
Aniccehi saṅkhārehi||

13 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkheṇa vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo haṃ asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Sadiso haṃ
asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Hīno haṃ asmīti pi na
samanupassanti|| kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ dassetvā||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa, Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti||

Aniccā bhante||

16-17 Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

18 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me attā ti||

No etaṃ bhante||

19 Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccu-
ppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumaṃ
vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rū-
paṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbaṃ||

20-22 Yā kāci vedanā¹ Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā¹||

23 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹.3

ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukkhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññānaṃ
Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ||

24 Evam passaṃ Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rupasmiṃ pi
nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| saññāya pi nibbindati||
saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| viññānasmiṃ pi nibbindati||
Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmiṃ
vimuttaṃ iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmaca-
riyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

50 (8) Soṇo (2)

1 Evam me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rajagahe
viharaṭi Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ
antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtaṃ
Bhagavā etaḍ avoca||

4 Ye¹ keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ na
pajānanti rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānanti rūpanirodhaṃ
na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajā-
nanti|| Vedanaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanānirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Saññaṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| Saṅkhāre na pajā-
nanti|| saṅkhārasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāraniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Viññāṇaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodhaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodha-
gāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Soṇa samaṇā
vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu
vā brāhmaṇasammata na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmañ-
ñatthaṃ vā brāhmaṇñatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

5 Ye ca kho keci Soṇa² samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ

¹ Sr.3 insert hi

² Omitted by Sr.3

pajānanti rūpasamudayam pajānanti rūpanirodham pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| Vedanam pajānanti|| pe|| Saññam pajānanti|| Saṅkhāre pajānanti|| Viññāṇam pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānanti viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| te kho ¹ me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca ² brāhmaṇasaminatā|| te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmāññattham ca brāhmaṇattham ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

51 (9) Nandikkhaya (1)

1-2 Sāvattī|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ Aniccanti passati|| yāyaṃ ³ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ ⁴ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ Aniccā ti ⁵ passati|| yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññam Aniccāti passati|| pe||

6 Anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre Aniccāti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññāṇam Aniccanti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

52 (10) Nandikkhaya (2)

1-2 Sāvattī|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹ ceva ; S³ vā

³ So B ; S¹⁻³ sāssa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit vimuttam always

⁵ B aniccanti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpānecatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| rūpam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpānecatañ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Vedanam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha vedanānecatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| vedanam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto vedanānecatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Saññam bhikkhave||

6 Sañkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha sañkhārānecatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| sañkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto sañkhārānecatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto sañkhāresu nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Viññāṇam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha viññāṇānecatañca¹ yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| viññāṇam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto viññāṇānecatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatī||

Attadīpavaggo pañcamo||

Tassuddānaṃ||²

Attadīpā Paṭipadā|| dve ca honti Aniccā||
Samanupassanā Khandhā|| dve Soṇa dve Nandikkhayena
cā ti||

Mūlapaññāsakaṃ samattaṃ||

Tassa mūlapaññāsakassa vaggassuddānaṃ³ ||

¹ All the MSS. have viññāṇa°

² Sr. 3 tatru°

³ Sr. 3 vagguddānaṃ

Nakulapitā Aniccā¹ ca||
 Bhārena Tumhākena ca||²
 Attadīpena paññāso||
 Pathamo tena vuccatīti||³

SECTION II MAJJHIMA-PANÑASA

CHAPTER I UPĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO

53 (1) Upāyo

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Upāyo + bhikkhave avimutto anupāyo vimutto||

4 Rūpupāyam bhikkhave viññāṇam tittḥamānam
 tittḥeyya rūpārammaṇam rūpapatitṭham⁵ nandupaseva-
 nam⁶ virūlhim vuddhim vepullam āpajjeyya||⁷ Saṅkhārā-
 rammaṇam saṅkhārapatitṭham nandupasevanaṃ vuddhim
 virūlhim vepullam āpajjeyya .

5 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
 aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
 viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ⁸ vā
 vuddhiṃ vā virūlhiṃ vā vepullam vā⁹ paññāpessamīti
 netam thānam vijjati||

6-10 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
 hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam patitṭhā viññā-
 ṇassa na hoti|| Vedanāya dhātuyā ce bhikkhave||¹⁰
 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave|| Saṅkhārādhātuyā ce
 bhikkhave|| Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam
 patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti||

11 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇam avirūlham anabhisaṅ-

¹ B °pitu anicco ² Omitted by B ³ S¹⁻³ pavuccatīti

⁴ B upayo always ⁵ S¹⁻³ °ppatitṭham always

⁶ B °secanam always ⁷ B adds || la||

⁸ S¹⁻³ upattiṃ always ⁹ B omits the three later vā

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add bhikkhuno always

khārañca¹ vimuttam|| vimuttattā t̥hitam t̥hitattā santusitam
santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccattaññeva
parinibbāyati|| Khīṇa jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam
karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

54 (2) *Bījam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pañcimāni bhikkhave bijajātāni|| Katamāni pañca||
Mūlabijaṃ khandhabijam aggabijam phalubijam² bijabī-
jaññeva pañcamam||

4 Imāni cassu³ bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni
apūṭini⁴ avātāpapaṭātāni sārādāni⁵ sukhasayitāni pathavī
ca nāssa āpo ca nāssa|| Api nu imāni⁶ bhikkhave pañca-
bijajātāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti⁷||

No hetam bhante||

5 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni khaṇḍāni
pūṭini vātāpapaṭātāni sārādāni na sukhasayitāni pathavī ca
assa āpo ca assa|| Api nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni
vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti||

No hetam bhante||⁸

6 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni¹ la||
sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa|| api nu imāni
bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyyunti||

Evam bhante||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavidhātu evaṃ catasso
viññāṇat̥thitiyo dat̥ṭhabbā|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpo-
dhātu evaṃ nandirāgo dat̥ṭhabbo|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave
pañcabijajātāni evaṃ viññāṇam sāharam dat̥ṭhabbam||

8 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhave viññāṇam tittamānam

¹ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhacca

² S³ phala°; this word S¹⁻³ put before agga°

³ S¹⁻³ cassa always

⁴ Missing here in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B and S¹; S³ sārādāni always ⁶ B numāni always

⁷ B āpajjeyyanti always

⁸ This paragraph (5) is omitted in B

tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ
vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya||

9 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya|| la|| nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyya||

10 Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave|| pe||

11 Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandu-
pasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya||

12 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā¹ upapattiṃ vā
vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā² paññāpessāmīti
netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

13 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahino
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti||

14-16 Vedanādhātuyā ce|| Saññādhātuyā ce|| Saṅkhā-
radhātuyā ce||

17 Viññāpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahino
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti||

18 Tad apatitṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhiṃ anabhi-
saṅkhārāṇca³ vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ ṭhitattā santu-
sitam santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccat-
taññeva parinibbāyati|| Khinā jāti|| la|| nāparam
itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

55 (3) Udānaṃ

1 Sāvatthiyaṃ||

2 Tatra⁴ kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi|| No cassa⁵
no ca me siyā na bhavissati⁶ na me bhavissatīti|| Evam

¹ S¹⁻³ put cutiṃ vā after upapattiṃ vā, instead of vuddhiṃ
vā, which is, consequently, missing

² B omits the two later vā ³ S¹⁻³ o'saṅkhacca as above

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert —voca—

⁵ B cassaṃ always; S¹⁻³ once (in paragraph 16)

⁶ B nābhavissa always

adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni ¹ saññojanānīti||

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Yathā katham pana bhante no cassa no ca me siyā nābhavissa na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjaṇo ariyānaṃ adassāvi|| la|| sappurisadhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpam rūpasiniṃ vā attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ ² Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre ² Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||

5 So aniccaṃ rūpam Aniccaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, aniccaṃ saññaṃ ³ anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, aniccaṃ viññāṇam Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

6 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ ² dukkhaṃ saññaṃ|| dukkhe saṅkhāre ² dukkhaṃ viññāṇam Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

7 Anattaṃ rūpam Anattā rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, anattaṃ vedanaṃ Anattā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, anattaṃ saññaṃ ³ anatte saṅkhāre Anattā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, anattaṃ viññāṇam Anattaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8 Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ Saṅkhatam rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, saṅkhatam vedanaṃ ² saṅkhatam saññaṃ, saṅkhate saṅkhāre ² saṅkhatam viññāṇam Saṅkhatam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

9 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti, Vedanā vibhavissati|| ⁴ Saññā vibhavissati|| Saṅkhārā vibhavissanti|| ⁴ Viññāṇam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ vimuccamāno . . . chindeyyorambhāgiyāni always ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ Complete in B

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³; S³ has always bhavissati qmitting vi

10 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto|| sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| sankhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||

11 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpaṃti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ|| aniccaṃ saññāṃ|| anicce sañkhāre|| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ||

13 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Anattaṃ viññānaṃ||

14 Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ|| la|| Saṅkhatam viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

15 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññānaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

16 So rūpassa vibhavā vedanāya vibhavā saññāya vibhavā saṅkharānaṃ vibhavā viññāpassa vibhavā evaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

17 Evaṃ adhimuccamāno² bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

18 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye³ thāne tāsāṃ āpajjati|| tāsō heso⁴ bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa No cassa⁵ no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||⁶

19 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako atasitāye thāne na tāsāṃ āpajjati|| na heso bhikkhu tāsō sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhu—

² S¹⁻³ vuccamāno

³ S¹⁻³ attasi^o always ⁴ B hesā always ⁵ S¹⁻³ nevassa

⁶ B bhavissati here and further on

20 Rūpupāyāṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

21-22 Vedanupāyāṃ vā bhikkhu|| Saññupāyāṃ vā bhikkhu|||

23 Saṅkhārūpāyāṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

24 So bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ aññatra rūpā¹ aññatra vedanāya² aññatra saṅkhārehi³ viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā⁴ paññāpessāmīti etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati||

25 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu⁵ bhikkhuno rāgo pabho hoti rāgassa pahanā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti||

26 Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno||

27 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno||

28 Saṅkhārādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno||

29 Viññāpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pabho hoti|| rāgassa pahanā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti||⁶

30 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūḷham anabhisaṅkhāraṇa vimuttaṃ vimuttattā ṭhitam ṭhitattā santusitaṃ santusitattā na paritassati aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇā jātī|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

31 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

56 (4) Upādānaṃ parivattam

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā||

Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S³ inserts aññatra

⁴ B omits the two later vā

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave here and in 26-29

⁶ The paragraphs 26, 27, 28 are complete in S¹⁻³

vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhāru-
pādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho.¶

4 Yāva kivañcāham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam nābhaññāsim.¶ neva tāvā-
ham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya devamanussīya anuttaram sam-
māsambodhim abhisambuddhoti¹ paccaññāsim.¶

5 Yāto ca kho ham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam abbaññāsim athāham bhik-
khave sadevake loke.¶ pa.¶ sadevamanussāya anuttaram
sambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim.¶

6 Kathaṃ² catuparivaṭṭam.¶ Rūpam abbaññāsim.¶
rūpasamudayam abbaññāsim.¶ rūpanirodham abbaññā-
sim.¶ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abbaññāsim.¶
Vedanam.¶ Saññam.¶ Saṅkhāre.¶ Viññānam abbaññā-
sim.¶ viññānanirodham abbaññāsim.¶ viññānanirodham
abbaññāsim.¶ viññānanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abbañ-
ñāsim.¶

7 Katamañca bhikkhave rūpam.¶ Cattāro ca³ mahā-
bhūtā catunnam ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpam idaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave rūpam.¶ Āhārasamudaya rūpasamu-
dayo.¶ āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho.¶ Ayam eva ariyo
atthaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā⁴ seyyathī-
daṃ sammādiṭṭhi.¶ la. sammāsamādhi.¶

8 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ
rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya
paṭipannā te supatipatipannā. ye supatipannā te⁵ inasmim
lhammavinaye gādhanti.¶

9 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya.¶ pa.¶ evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya⁵ virāgāya⁵ nirodhāya⁵
anupadā vimuttā te suvimuttā. ye suvimuttā te kevalino.
te kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya.¶

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā.¶ Chayime bhikkhave

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ti always

² B inserts ca

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ye^o te

⁵ B omit ya

vedanākāyā; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| sotasamphassajā vedanā|| ghānasamphassajā|| jivhāsamphassajā|| kāya-samphassajā|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayam vuccat bhikkhave vedanā|||| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|||| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅ-giko maggo vedanānirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||||

11 Ye hi ¹ keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodha-gāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasminṇ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

12 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ vedanānirodha-gāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| pa|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

13-15 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Chayime bhik-khave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayam vuccati saññā|| Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo phassanirodhā saññānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saññā-nirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

16 Katamā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Chayime bhik-khave cetanākāyā|| rūpasāñcetanā saddasañcetanā gan-dhasāñcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā dhamma-sāñcetanā ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasa-mudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassanirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāra-nirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāraniro-dhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānam nibbidāya

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim̐ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ¹ tesam̐ natthi paññāpanāya||

19 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā|| ekkhaviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathidam̐ sammāditṭhi, pe|| sammāsamādhī||

20 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim̐ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

21 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam̐ natthi paññāpanāyāti||

57 (5) Sattatṭhāna

1-2 Sāvattī|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sattatṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikhi imasmim̐ dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttamapuriso ti vuccati||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattatṭhānakusalo hoti||

¹ S¹-3 vaḍḍaṃ here only

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| rūpassa assādam pajānāti|| rūpassa ādinavam pajānāti|| rūpassa nissaraṇam pajānāti

6-8 Vedanam pajānāti||¹ Saññam||¹ Saṅkhāre||¹

9 Viññāṇam pajānāti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||² viññāṇassa assādam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa ādinavam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa nissaraṇam pajānāti||

10 Katamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidam sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

11 Yaṃ rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||

12 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam³ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ vinaye gādhanti||

13 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ insert here rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti

³ Repeated in S¹ here and in No. 13

nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya¹ rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā
anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te keva-
lino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

14 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā||

Cha yime bhikkhave vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā
vedanā|| la|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo||
phassanīrodhā vedanānirodho|| ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko
maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sam-
māditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

16 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayaṃ vedanāya² assādo|| Yaṃ³ vedanā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ vedanāya ādinavo|| yo vedanāya
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya
nissaraṇaṃ||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
vedanaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayaṃ abhiññāya
evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagā-
minim paṭipadam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya assādam
abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ
vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannaṃ te supaṭipannaṃ|| ye supaṭi-
pannaṃ te imasmin dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya|| la|| vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi pañ-
ñāpanāya||

19-21 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā
rasasaññā poṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave saññā|| pe||⁴ vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññā-
panāya||⁵

22 Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava cetanākāyā|| rūpasāñcetanā|| pa|| dhammasāñce-
tanā|| ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamu-
dayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassasamudayā saṅkhāraniro-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ B yā

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

dho|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsa-
mādhī||

23 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayaṃ saṅkhāraṇam assādo| ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ saṅkhāraṇam ādinavo|| yo
saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
saṅkhāraṇaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

24-25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ
saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadam abhiññāya|| la||
saṅkhāraṇaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā
te supaṭipannā, ye supaṭipannā te imasmin dhamma-
vinaye gādhanti || la || vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya .

26 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Cha yime bhik-
khave viññāṇakāyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghāṇa-
vīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ,
idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamu-
dayā viññāṇasamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇani-
rodho, ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā, seyyathīdaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe, sammā-
samādhī||

27 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo| yaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ¹ viññāṇassa ādinavo| yo
viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ||

28 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
viññāṇam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya
evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodha-
gāmininī paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya² viññāṇassa nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā, ye supaṭi-
pannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ as in No. 13 above

29 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim patipadam abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā ye suvimuttā te kevalino, ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

31 Kathaṃ ca¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati² āyatanasō upaparikkhati³ paṭīcasamuppādasō upaparikkhati⁴.

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti.

32 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttama-purisoti vuccatī.

58 (6) Sambuddho

1-2 Sāvatti¹ Tatra² voca³.

3 Tathāgato bhikkhave arahāṃ sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati. Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati.

4 Tathāgato bhikkhave arahāṃ sammāsambuddho vedanā² nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati. Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanā nibbidā³ la⁴ vimutto ti vuccati.

5-7 Tathāgato bhikkhave arahāṃ sammāsambuddho saññāya³ saṅkhārānaṃ⁴ viññāṇassa⁵ nibbidā virāgā

¹ B katamaṃca

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S¹⁻³ paññāya; this article is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ viññāṇasmiṃ

nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati||
 Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā
 virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

8 Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso ² kiṃ
 nānakaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvinattena bhikkhunā ti||

9 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavanneti-
 tikā Bhagavampatisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavan-
 taññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā
 bhikkhū dhāressanti||

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha
 bhāsissāmīti||

Evam bhante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

10 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho anup-
 pannassa maggassa uppādetā asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅ-
 jānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū magga-
 vidū maggakovidū|| Maggaññugā ca bhikkhave etarahi
 sāvakā viharanti paccāsamannāgatā||

11 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idaṃ
 nānakaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvinuttana bhikkhunā ti||

59 (7) Pañca

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ nidānaṃ Migadāye ³||

2-3 Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi
 la|| etad avoca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, rūpañ ca bhikkhave attā
 abhaviṣṣa nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha
 ca rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā aho-
 siti||

4 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
 ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ
 hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti||

5 Vedanā anattā|| vedanā ca idaṃ bhikkhave attā
 abhaviṣṣa na yidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| lab-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹ omits so ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

bhetha ca vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu¹ evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti ||

6 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati || na ca labbhati vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti ||

7 Saññā anattā ||

8 Saṅkhārā anattā || saṅkhārā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhaviṃsu² || na yidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyuṃ || labbhettha ca saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti ||

9 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti || na ca³ labbhati saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti ||

10 Viññāṇam anattā || viññāṇam hidam bhikkhave attā abhaviṃsa na yidaṃ viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya || labbhettha ca viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti ||

11 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇam anattā tasmā viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvattati || na ca labbhati viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti ||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vāti ||

Aniccaṃ bhante ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti ||

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmī eso me attā ti ||

No hetam bhante⁴ ||

13-15 Vedanā || Saññā || Saṅkhārā ||

16 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti ||

Aniccaṃ bhante ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ °labbhetthañca vedanā hotu°

² S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu always

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

Dukkham bhante||

Yam parāṇicecam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

17 Tasnā ti ha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattam¹ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ² dūre santike
vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me
so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbaṃ||

18 Yā kāci vedanā³||

19 Yā kāci saññā||

20 Ye keci saṅkhārā³||

21 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā
hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññā-
ṇaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

22 Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
miṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya nibbindati|| saññāya⁴|| saṅkhā-
resu⁴|| viññāṇasmiṃ⁴ nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati
virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti||
Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

23 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun⁵|| imasmiṃ ca
pana veyyakaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam
bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccesū ti||

60 (8) Mahāli

1 Evaṃ me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesālīyaṃ
viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgarasālāyaṃ||

2 Atha kho Mahāli⁶ Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhattā ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ Half complete in B

⁴ B repeats nibbindati ; S¹⁻³ add pi after each word

⁵ B onandunti

⁶ S³ Mahāli in this paragraph only

kami|| la||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Puraṇo bhante Kassapo evaṃ āha||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti|||

4 Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||| Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|||

5 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| katham sahetu sapaccayā saṅkilissanti|||

6 Rūpaṇca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣsa dukkhānupatitaṃ² dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena³ tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjanti sārāgā + saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| evaṃ pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti|||

7 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣsa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| evaṃ pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti|||

8 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|||

9 Saṅkhārā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣsa saṃsu⁵ dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| na yidaṃ sattā saṅkhāresu sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā

¹ S¹ samkillesayanti here only ² S¹⁻³ c'titaṃ here only

³ So B; S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ sukhena always

⁴ S³ sārāgā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu

kantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu
sārajjanti|| sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅ-
kilesāya|| evaṃ pi kho sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilis-
santi||

10 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-dukkhaṃ abha-
vissa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ
sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjeyyū||
Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ
sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| tasmā sattā
viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅ-
kilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅ-
kilesāya|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

11 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ
visuddhiyā|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

12 Rūpaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-sukhaṃ abhavissa
sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ duk-
khena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyū|| Yasmā
ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ¹ dukkhānupatitaṃ duk-
khāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukheṇa² tasmā sattā
rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visuj-
jhanti||

Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visud-
dhiyā|| evaṃ pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

13 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-sukhā abhavissa||
la||

14 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|| pe||

15 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-sukhaṃ abhavissa
sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ duk-
khena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyū||
Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ
dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukheṇa|| tasmā sattā
viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti|| nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā
visujjhanti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert rūpaṃ

² S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ dukkhena always

16 Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visudhiyā|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

61 (9) Aditta

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave ādittam|| vedanā ādittā|| saññā ādittā|| saṅkhārā ādittā|| viññāṇam ādittam||

4 Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya pi¹ saññāya pi¹ saṅkhāresu pi¹ viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti||

5 Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānāti ||

62 (10) Niruttipatha

1-2 Sāvattthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tayo me bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyanti² na saṃkiyissanti³ appaṭikuttā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi|| Katame tayo||

4 Yaṃ hi⁴ bhikkhave rūpam atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

5 Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

6 Yā saññā||

7 Ye saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahesunti tesam saṅkhā|| ahesunti tesam samaññā|| ahesunti tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti⁵ na tesam saṅkhā bhavissatīti⁵||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

² Missing in S³

³ Omitted by S³; B saṃkiyyo; S¹ saññā here only; further on saṃkiyyo as S¹

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ So all the MSS.

8 Yam viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

9 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatī tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassa samaññā|| bhavissatī tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

10 Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissatī tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassa samaññā|| bhavissatī tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

11 Yā saññā|| pe||

12 Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā¹ bhavissantīti¹ tesam saṅkhā¹ bhavissantīti¹ tesam samaññā bhavissantīti¹ tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti² na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti³

13 Yam viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatī tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassa samaññā|| bhavissatī tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

14 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti³ tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

15 Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

16 Yā saññā||

17 Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tesam saṅkhā|| atthīti² tesam samaññā|| atthīti² tesam paññatti|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissantīti||

18 Yam viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

19 Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṅkiṇṇā asaṅkiṇṇapubbā na saṅkiyaṃt

¹ B bhavissatīti

² So all the MSS.

³ S¹⁻³ atthi

na samkiyissanti appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viñ-
iūhi|||

20 Ye pi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalāvassabhaññā
ahetuvādā¹ akiriyavādā natthikavādā² te pi me tayo niru-
tṭipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbam
na patikkositabbam amaññimsu³||

Taṃ kissa hetu⁴ nindāvyārosa-upārambhabhayā ti|||

Majjhima-paṇṇāsakassa⁵ upāyavaggo
pathamo⁶ ||

Tatrūddānam⁷ ||

Upāyo Bijam Udānam ||

Upādānam⁸ parivattam⁹ ||²

Sattatṭhānam ca² Sambuddho⁶

Pañca⁷ Mahāli Ādittā⁸

[Vaggo]⁹ Niruttipathena¹⁰ cā ti¹¹ ||

CHAPTER II ARAHATTAVAGGO DUTIYO

63 (1) Upādiyamāno

1 Sāvatti¹ ārāme¹²

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami² upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi³||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca⁴|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā
eko rūpakatṭho apamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti⁵ ||

4 Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa anupādi-
yamāno mutto pāpimato ti⁶ ||

¹ B ahetukavādā

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ Omitted by S¹; S³ samatto

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ opañca

⁶ S¹⁻³ Buddho

⁷ S¹⁻³ add vaggi

⁸ S¹⁻³ etto

⁹ In B only

¹⁰ S¹ opañcena

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vāti

¹² Complete in B; S¹ Sāvatti—tatra-voca—

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatātiṃṃṃ

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsītiṃṃṃ

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho Mārassaṃ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato¹ṃṃṃ Vedanaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassaṃ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimatoṃṃṃ Saññāṃ² pe ṃ Saṅkhāreṃṃṃ³ Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassaṃ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimatoṃṃṃ

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmītiṃṃṃ

6 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhuṃ sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsītiṃṃṃ Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho Mārassaṃ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimatoṃṃṃ Vedanaṃṃṃ Saññāṃṃṃ Saṅkhāreṃṃṃ Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassaṃ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimatoṃṃṃ

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo tiṃṃṃ

7 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhayāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakāmiṃṃṃ

8 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasuṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajjantiṃṃṃ tad anutaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsiṃṃṃ⁴ Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthatāyāti abbhaññasiṃṃṃ

9 Aññatara ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣītiṃṃṃ

64 (2) Maññamāno

1-2 Sāvattiṃṃṃṃ⁵

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam

¹ Sr.3 add ti

² Sr.3 saññā

³ Complete in Sr.3

⁴ B viharati

⁵ Sr.3 adds —ārāme— atha° nisīdi and so on

etad avoca||| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

4 Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| amañ-
ñamāno mutto pāpimato hoti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho Mārassa||
amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ|||
Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa||
amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno
mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre|||
Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno
mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahaṇaṃ ahoṣīti|||

65 (3) Abhinandamāno

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ
etad avoca||| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena|| pe||
pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

4 Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| ana-
bhinandamāno mutto pāpimato ti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho pana bhante abhinandamāno baddho
Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ|||
Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno
baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavato saṅkhittena bhāsita-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhi-
nandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ||
Saṅkhārāṃ|| Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa
anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti||

8-9 „Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosi||

66 (4) *Aniccā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pa|| ātāpī pahitatto viharey-
yan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññataṃ Bhagavā aññataṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsi||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccaṃ|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā¹|| Saññā¹|| Saṅkhārā²|| Viññāṇaṃ
aniccaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ anic-
caṃ|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

¹ S¹-3 add aniccā

² S¹-3 add —pe—

8-9 [Pa] Aññatara ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosi

67 (5) *Dukkham*

1-3 Sāvatti Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu pe pahitatto vihareyya
n

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahā-
tabboti

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti

5 Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhaṃ tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo Vedanā Saññā Saṅkhārā Viññāṇaṃ
dukkhaṃ tatra me chando pahātabbo

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti Rupaṃ
kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
Vedanā Saññā Saṅkhārā Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ
tatra te chando pahātabbo

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ
vitthārena atthaṃ datṭhabboti

8-9 [Pa] Aññatara ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosi

68 (6) *Anattā*

1-3 Sāvatti Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu pe pahitatto viharey-
yanti

4 Yo kho bhikkhu anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti

¹ Missing in S^{1,3}

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo¹ Vedanā||² Saññā||³ Saṅkhārā||⁴ Viññāṇam anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||⁵ Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo, Vedanā||⁶ Saññā||⁷ Saṅkhārā||⁸ Viññāṇam anattā⁹ tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attho dattabboti||

8-9 Pa¹ Aññatāro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosi-ti||

69 (7) Anattaniya

1-3 Sāvatti¹|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca²|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu³ pe|| vihareyyan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ⁴ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

Aññatam Bhagavā aññatam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||⁵ Vedanā||⁶ Saññā||⁷ Saṅkhārā||⁸ Viññāṇam anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu⁹ sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

¹ S¹-3 add anattā

² S¹-3 añāsīti

³ S¹ anatta; S³ anattam

⁴ So B; S¹-3 anattaneyyam, both always

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattaniyam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho dattabbo ti||

8-9 Atha|| pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti||

70 (8) *Rajanīyasaṅṭhitam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame|| Atha||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā|| pa|| vibhareyyaṃ ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

Aññataṃ Bhagavā aññataṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmī ti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho dattabbo ti||

8-9 Atha|| la|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arabatam ahosīti||

71 (9) *Rādha*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

kami|| upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisīnno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rādha rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netāṃ mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti, evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netāṃ mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Rādha jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti||

10 ||la Aññataro ca paṇāyasmā Rādho arahataṃ ahoṣīti||

72 (10) Surādha

1 Savatthi, ārāme¹||

2-3 Attha kho āyasmā Surādho² Bhagavantam etad avoca. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ³ mānaṣaṃ hoti vidhāsanuatikkantaṃ suvimuttan ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Surādha rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la yaṃ dūre vā⁴ santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netāṃ mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ insert yena Bhagavā° nisīnno kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ṃ

⁴ In S³ only

8 Yam kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā yam dūre santike vā [sabbā vedanā|| la|| sabbā
saññā|| sabbhe saṅkhārā||¹ sabbam viññānam Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti, evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti.]

9 Evaṃ kho² Surādha jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāpake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ³ suvimuttanti

10 ||pa|| Aññataro ca pañāyasamā Surādho arahatam
ahosi||⁴

Arahatta-vaggo dutiyo⁵

Tatruddānam⁶

Upādiya-Maññamānā⁷

Athābhinandamāno ca⁸

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca||

Anattaniyaṃ⁹ Rajanīyasatthitaṃ||

Rādha-Surādhena te dasā ti ||¹⁰

CHAPTER III KHAJJANIYAVAGGO TATIYO

73 (1) *Assādo*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||¹¹

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹² Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||¹²

7 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇam ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8-12 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako Rūpassa||¹³

¹ In B only ² Missing in B ³ B inserts santam

⁴ Paragraph 10 is to be found in B only

⁵ S¹⁻³ samatto instead of dutiyo ⁶ B omits tatr

⁷ S¹⁻³ uppāda°; S³ omāna ⁸ S¹⁻³ athopinandanā

⁹ S¹⁻³ oneyyam ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ Rādhasurādhena pūrito vaggo

¹¹ Tatra—voca is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³ ¹³ Complete in B

Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam¹ Viññānassa assā-
dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

74 (2) *Samudayo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹ Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa samu-
dayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissa-
raṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

9-11 Vedanāya||¹ Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||¹

12 Viññānassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca
ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ti||³

75 (3) *Samudayo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako² rūpassa samudayaṃ
ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||^{pe} Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca
ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātīti||³

76 (4) *Arahanta* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ duk-
khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit sutavā^o sāvako

³ This sutta is the mere repetition of the numbers 8-12
of the preceding

mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam¹||

4-6 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sam-
mappaññāya datṭhabbam||

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||³ saññāya pi||³ saṅkhāresu pi||³
viññāṇasmiṃ pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ
vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīnā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacari-
yam kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggaṃ ete
aggā ete setṭhā lokasmiṃ yad idam arahanto ti||

11 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvā + Sugato athāparam
etaḍ avoca satthā||

12 Sukhino vata arahanto|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati||
Asmimāno samuccchinno⁴ mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ || 1 ||

Anejanto anuppattā⁵ cittaṃ tesam anāvilam
loke anupalittā te|| brahmabbhūta anāsavā|| 2 ||

Pañcakkhandhe parinñāya|| sattasaddhammagocarā||
pasamsiyā sappurisā|| puttā buddhassa orasā|| 3 ||

Sattaratanasampannā|| tisu sikkhāsu sikkhitā||
Anuvaranti mahāvīrā|| paṇinabhayabheravā|| 4 ||

Dasahaṅgehi⁵ sampannā|| mahānāgā samābitā||
ete kho setṭhā lokasmiṃ|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| 5 ||

Asekhaññāṇam uppannaṃ|| antimo yaṃ⁶ samussayo||
Yo sāro brahmacariyassa|| tasmim aparapaccayā || 6 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ disvā, here only

² Complete in S¹⁻³, vedanā saññā being omitted

³ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

⁴ B adds ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ dasahaṅgehi, further on dasahaṅgehi

⁶ B antimassa

Vidhāsu na vikampanti|| vipparamuttā¹ punabbhavā||
dantabhūmim anuppattā|| te loke vijitāvino|| 7 ||

Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ|| nandi tesam na vijjati||
nandanti te sīhanādaṃ|| Buddhā loke anuttarāti² || 8 ||

77 (5) *Arahanta* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netaṃ mama
neso haṃ asmi na me so attā ti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

4-7 Vedanā³ daṭṭhabbaṃ|| 3

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānasmim pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ
vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggam ete
aggā ete satṭhā lokasmiṃ yad idam arahanto ti|| 4

78 (7) *Sīha* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ āsayā nik-
khamati|| āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati|| vijambhitvā
samantā catuddisā anuviloketi|| samantā catuddisā anuvi-
loketvā tikkhattum⁵ sīhanādaṃ nadati|| tikkhattum⁵
sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati||

¹ B inserts na

² B buddho—anuttaro

³ As in the preceding; missing in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ add the verses of the preceding, the first two being reduced to one in this way:

Sukhino vata arahanto mohajālaṃ padālitam||

Loko (sic) anupalitā te brahmabhūtā anāsavaṃ||

⁵ B dvikkhattum

4 Ye¹ keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa miga-rañño nadato saddaṃ suṇanti yebuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegamaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| bilaṃ bilāsayaṃ pavisaṇti|| dakaṃ dakāsayaṃ pavisaṇti|| vanamaṃ vanāsayaṃ pavisaṇti|| ākāsaṃ pakkhinaṃ bhajanti||

5 Ye pi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāma-nigama-rājadhānīsu daḥhehi yottehi² baddhā te pi tāni bandhanaṇi saṃchinditvā sampadaletvā bhitā muttakariṣaṃ mocantā³ yena vā tena vā palāyanti||

6 Evam mahiddhiko⁴ kho bhikkhave sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānaṃ pāṇānaṃ evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo||

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammasambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussaṇaṃ Buddho Bhagavā so dhammaṃ deseti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā ||⁵ Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇasa-mudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ||⁶

8 Ye pi te bhikkhave devā digbhāyukā vaṇnavanto sukha-bahulā uccesu vimānesu ciratthitika te pi kho⁷ Tathāgata-ssa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegamaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| Aniceā va kira bho mayamaṃ samānā Niccambhūti amaññimha addhuvā va kira bho mayamaṃ samānā Dhuvambhūti amaññimha asassatā va kira bho mayamaṃ samānā Sassatambhūti amaññimha mayamaṃ hi⁸ kira bho aniceā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā ti||

9 Evam mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadeva-kassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo ti||

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā idamaṃ vatvā⁹ Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā¹⁰ ||

¹ B inserts hi ² S¹⁻³ varattehi; S¹ adds bandhanehi

³ S¹⁻³ cājamānā ⁴ S¹⁻³ oiddhiyo ⁵ Complete in B

⁶ B adds iti

⁷ B omits kho

⁸ B pi

⁹ S³ vatvā

¹⁰ This paragraph is missing in B

11 Yadā buddho abhiññāya¹ dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi² sadevakassa lokassa³ satthā appaṭipuggalo⁴ 1 ||

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca⁵ sakkāyassa ca sambhavaṃ⁶ ariyaṃ catṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ⁷ dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ⁸ 2 ||

Ye pi dīghāyukā devā⁹ vaṇṇavanto yasassino¹⁰ bhitā santā samāpāduṃ¹¹ sihassevitare migā¹² 3 ||

Avitivattā sakkāyaṃ¹³ 1 aniccā kira bho mayaṃ¹⁴ Sutvā arahiato vākyāṃ¹⁵ vippanuttassa¹⁶ 2 tādino ti¹⁷ 4 ||

79 (7) *Sīha* (2)

1-2 Sāvattbi¹⁸ || Tatra¹⁹ voca²⁰ ||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussaramānā²¹ 3 anussaranti²² sabbe te pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ²³ || [katame pañca]²⁴ ||

4 Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti²⁵ iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno rūpaññeva anussarati²⁶ Evaṃvedano ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti²⁷ iti vā bhikkhave anussaramāno vedanaññeva anussarati²⁸ Evaṃsaññi²⁹ 5 ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti³⁰ Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti³¹ Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti³² iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññāṇaṃ eva anussarati³³ ||

5 Kiñca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha³⁴ Ruppattiti kho bhikkhave³⁵ 6 tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati³⁶ Kena ruppatti³⁷ sitena pi ruppatti uḥhena pi ruppatti jighacchāya pi ruppatti pipāsāya pi ruppatti ḍaṇḍa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṇṣapa-samphassena³⁸ 7 pi ruppatti³⁹ ruppattiti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati⁴⁰ ||

6 Kiñca bhikkhave vedanaṃ vadetha⁴¹ ||

Vediyantiti⁴² 8 kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati⁴³ kiñca vediyati⁴⁴ sukham pi vediyati dukkham pi vediyati⁴⁵

¹ S¹.³ omit ṇi

² B vimuttassa

³ S¹ ^osaramānaṃ (S³ -ṇaṃ)

⁴ In B only

⁵ B ^osaññi

⁶ Missing in B

⁷ B ^oarisapa^o

⁸ B vedaya^o always

adukkbamasukham pi vedyati|| vedyatiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā vedanā ti vuccati||

7 Kiñca bhikkhave saññam vadetha||

Sañjānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|| kiñca
sañjānāti|| nīlam pi sañjānāti pītakam pi sañjānāti lohita-
kam pi sañjānāti odātam pi sañjānāti|| sañjānātiti kho bhik-
khav tasmā saññā ti vuccati

8 Kiñca bhikkhave saṅkhāre vadetha|| Saṅkhatam abhi-
saṅkharontiti bhikkhave tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti ||
Kiñca saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharonti, rūpaṃ rūpattāya saṅ-
khatam abhisāṅkharonti vedanaṃ vedanattāya saṅkhatam
abhisāṅkharonti|| saññam saññattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| saṅkhāre saṅkharattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| viññāpaṃ viññāpatthāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharontiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti.

9 Kiñca bhikkhave viññāpaṃ vadetha|| vijānātiti kho
bhikkhave tasmā viññāpan ti vuccati || Kiñca vijānāti||
ambilam pi vijānāti¹ tittakam pi vijānāti² kaṭukam pi vi-
jānāti madhukam² pi vijānāti, khārikam pi vijānāti³ akhāri-
kam pi vijānāti⁴ loṇakam pi vijānāti aloṇakam pi vijānāti||
vijānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññāpan ti vuccati

10 Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcīk-
khati||

11 Ahaṃ kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi¹ atitam paham²
addhānam evam eva rūpena khajjimi³ seyyathāpi etarahi
paccuppannena rūpena khajjāmi, ahaṃ ceva kho pana anā-
gatam rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatam paham addhānaṃ
evam eva rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccup-
pannena rūpena khajjāmi|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atitas-
miṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekho hoti, anāgatam rūpaṃ nābhi-
nandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti.

12 Ahaṃ kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi|| atitam paham
addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjimi seyyathāpi etarahi

¹ B vuccati always

² B madhuram

³ B pāham always

⁴ B khajjam always

paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi¹ ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgataṃ vedanaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgataṃ pahaṃ ad dhānaṃ evaṃ eva vedanāya khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi¹ So iti paṭisaṅkhāy atitāya vedanāya anapekko hoti anāgataṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati paccuppannāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti¹

13 Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi

14 Ahaṃ kho¹ etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi¹ atitaṃ pahaṃ addhānaṃ evaṃ eva saṅkhārehi khajjāmi seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgate saṅkhāre abhinandeyyaṃ anāgataṃ pahaṃ ad dhānaṃ evaṃ eva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi¹ So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atitesu saṅkhāresu anapekko hoti anāgate saṅkhārānābhinandati paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti

15 Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi¹ atitaṃ pahaṃ addhānaṃ evaṃ eva viññāṇena khajjāmi seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi¹ ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgataṃ pahaṃ ad dhānaṃ evaṃ eva viññāṇena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi¹ So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atitasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekko hoti anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti¹

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ v aniccaṃ vā ti¹

Aniccaṃ bhante¹

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti¹

Dukkhaṃ bhante¹

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso m attāti¹

No etaṃ bhante¹

17-19 Vedanā¹ Saññā¹ Sankhārā¹

¹ Missing in S¹-3

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante ti||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ va taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti||

No hetam bhante

21 Tasmātiha bhikkhāve yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
sukkhamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na me so
attāti, evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhab-
bam||

22 Yā kāci vedanā¹ pe||

23 Yā kāci saññā²||

24 Ye keci saṅkhārā³||

25 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ⁴ la-
yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ netaṃ mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samma-
ppaññāya datṭhabbam⁵||

26 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti¹ no
ācināti² pajahati na upādiyati³ viseneti no usseneti³||
vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti⁴||

27 Kiñca apacināti no ācināti⁵ Rūpaṃ apacināti no
ācināti⁶ Vedanaṃ⁵ Saññāṃ⁶ Saṅkhāre⁵ Viññāṇaṃ apaci-
nāti no ācināti⁶||

28 Kiñcā pajahati na upādiyati⁷ Rūpaṃ pajahati na
upādiyati⁸ Vedanaṃ⁵ Saññāṃ⁶ Saṅkhāre⁵ Viññāṇaṃ
pajahati na upādiyati⁹||

29 Kiñca viseneti na usseneti¹⁰ Rūpaṃ viseneti na
usseneti¹¹ Vedanaṃ⁵ Saññāṃ⁶ Saṅkhāre⁵ Viññāṇaṃ vise-
neti na usseneti¹²||

¹ S¹⁻³ apacinati (or apacinti) almost always

² S¹ ācinati (or ācinti); S³ repeats apacinati

³ B visineti no ussineti always

⁴ B vidhu—sandhupeti always

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ Saññā here and further on

30 Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Vedanaṃ¹|| Saññaṃ²|| Sāṅkhāre¹|| Viññānaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

31 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave³ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu
pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati
virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim vimuttam iti naṇaṃ hoti||
Khipā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

32 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti⁴ na
apacināti|| apacinitvā tthito neva pajahati na upādiyati
pajahitvā tthito neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā tthito
neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

33 Vidhūpetvā tthito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti|| apa-
cinitvā tthito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā
tthito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ⁵|| saṅkhāre¹|| viññānaṃ nevā-
cināti na apacināti||

34 Apacinitvā tthito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati
pajahitvā tthito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| paja-
hitvā tthito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva
pajahati na upādiyati||

35 Pajahitvā tthito kiñca neva vīseneti na usseneti
vīsenetvā tthito rūpaṃ neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā
tthito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva vīseneti
na usseneti||

36 Vīsenetvā tthito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti
vidhūpetvā tthito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti
vidhūpetvā tthito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ
neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

37 Vidhūpetvā tthito evaṃ vimuttacittam⁶ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhuṃ sa-īndakādevā⁷ sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakā
va namassanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁴ So S¹ only; S³ B novācināti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vedanā sañña

⁶ S³ vimuttam cittam

⁷ So S³; S¹ saindā; B saindadevā

38 Namo te purisājañña|| namo te purisuttama||
Yassa tenābhijānāma|| yam pi nissāya jhāyasīti||

80 (8) *Piṇḍolyam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavat-
thusmiṃ Nigrodhārūme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā kismiñcid¹ eva pakaraṇe bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaci-
varam ādāya Kapilavathuṃ² piṇḍāya pāvisi||

3 Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā paccābhataṃ
piṇḍapātāpatikkanto yena mahāvanaṃ tenupasaṅkami
divāvihārāya³ mahāvanam ajjhogahetvā veluvalatṭhitāya
mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi||

4 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ
cetaso parivittakko udapādi||

5 Mayā kho bhikkhu saṅgho pavālho⁴ santettha bhikkhū
navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ||
tesaṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipari-
ṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ
apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||

6 Evam evaṃ santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ mamaṃ⁵ apas-
santānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi
nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakam alabhantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||

7 Evam eva santettha⁶ pa⁷ tesaṃ mamaṃ + alabhantā-
naṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| Yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito
evam eva⁸ etarahi anuggaṇṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghanti||

8 Atha kho Brahmā sahaṃpati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivittakkaṃ aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sam-
miñjitam vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāhaṃ sam-
miñjeyya|| evam eva⁹ Brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato
purato pāturaṃ hosi||

¹ S¹⁻³ kismiñcid ² S¹⁻³ vatthusmiṃ ³ B pavālho

⁴ S¹⁻³ mama ⁵ S¹⁻³ yantettha omitting evam eva

⁶ S¹⁻³ evaṃ

⁷ B S³ evaṃ

9 Atha kho Brahmā saḥampati ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṅgho pavāḷho|||

10 Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

11 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabbantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo

12 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam Bhagavantam alabbantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

13 Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham, yatheva bhante¹ Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam evaṃ etarahi anuggaḥhātu bhikkhusaṅghanti|||

14 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena ||

15 Atha kho Brahmā saḥampati Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi|||²

16 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ patisaḷlānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami||| upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi||| nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkharāma abhisaṅkhāyi³ yāthā te bhikkhū [ekavihakāya sārājḍāyamānarūpā yenaḥaṃ tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ|||

17 Te bhikkhū⁴ ekavihakāya sārājḍāyamānarūpā⁵ yena

¹ In S³ only ² S¹⁻³ °dhāyimsu ³ B °saṅkharoti

⁴ The part between [] is missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So S¹⁻³; B ekadivikāyasārājḍāyamaṇa°; S¹ °mānaṃ

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimṣu²||

11 Ekam antaṃ nisinne¹ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca²|| Antaṃ idaṃ bhikkhave jivikānaṃ yad idaṃ piṇḍolyam³ abhisāpāyaṃ⁴ lokasmiṃ piṇḍolo vicarasi pat-tapānīti⁵ taṃ ca kho evaṃ bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti atthavasikā atthavasam paticea neva rājābhinitā na corā-bhinitā na iṇaṭṭhā na bhayaṭṭhā na jivikā⁶ pakatā⁷ Api ca kho otiṇṇamhi⁸ jātiyā jarāya⁹ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapa-reto¹⁰ appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antarakiriya paññāyethāti¹¹ :

19 Evaṃ pabbajito cāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto so ca hoti abhijjālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpānācitto paduṭṭha-manasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vibhantacitto pakatindriyo Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavā-lātaṃ⁸ ubhato padittam majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme katṭhattam⁹ pharati naraṇṇe katṭhattam pharati¹⁰ tathū-pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca parihino sāmāññatthaṇa na paripūreti¹¹ :

20 Tayo me bhikkhave akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsavitakko¹² ime ca kho bhikkhave tayo akusalavitakkā kva¹⁰ aparisesā nirujjhanti¹¹ Catūsu vā¹² satipatṭhānesu supatitṭhita-citassa viharato animittam vā samādhim¹² bhāvayato¹³ :

21 Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alam eva animitto samādhi bhavetum¹⁴ animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito babulikato nahapphalo hoti mahānisamso¹⁵ :

22 Dve mā bhikkhave ditṭhiyo bhavaditṭhi ca¹³ vibhava-

¹ S¹⁻³ nisinnā ² S¹ osāpoyyam ; S³ osāpeyyam

³ B carasi pattapaṇī

⁴ B ājivikā ⁵ B otiṇṇamha ; S¹⁻³ okiṇṇāmhi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ya ⁷ B otiṇṇā oparetā

⁸ So S¹ ; S³ jvalātaṃ ; B savālatam (or chavo^o)

⁹ S¹⁻³ katṭhatṭham further on katṭhatṭham

¹⁰ S¹ ovitakkatam ; S³ ovitakkānam both omitting kva

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹² B S³ omit m ¹³ Missing in B

diṭṭhi ca|| Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako it-
paṭisañeikkhati Atthi nu kho ² kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham
upādiyamāno na vajjavā assan ti||

23 So evam pajānāti Natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ
yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assam ³|| aham hi-
rupaṇṇeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyam|| vedanaṇṇeva ⁵,
saññaṇṇeva ⁵, saṅkhāre yeva ⁵, viññāṇaṇṇeva upādiyamāno
upādiyeyyam|| Tassa me assa upādānapaccayā bhavo
bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-
dukkhadomassupāyāsā sambhavyeyyum|| Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assa||

24 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kalam
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

25-28 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam saṅkhit-
tam ⁶ la||

29-30 Tasmātiha bhikkhave ⁷ evam passam|| pa ⁸|| nāpa-
raṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

81 (9) *Pārileyya*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ ⁹ viharati
Ghositārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pat-
tacivaram ādāya Kosambim ¹⁰ piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Kosambiyaṃ
piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto sāmā-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ assanti so evam pajānāti

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ niccam vā^o (complete)

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert Yam kiñci rūpaṃ datṭhabbam (as in 7. 2
25)

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert sutavā ariyasārako^o (as in 4 8-9)

⁹ B kosambhi^o always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kosambiyaṃ

senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa Bhagavato yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam etad avoca|| Esāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko cārikam ¹ pakkanto ti||

4 Yasmiṃ āvuso samaye Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi ² eko va Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye viharitukāmo hoti na Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hotīti||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Pārileyyakam ³ tad avasari|| tatra sudam Bhagavā Pārileyyake viharati bhaddasālamūle||

6 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu|| sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidiṃsu||

7 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam Ānandam etad avocuṃ|| Cirassaṃ sutā kho + no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammā kathā|| icchāma mayam āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ katham sotun ti||

8 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Pārileyyakam bhaddhasālamūlam ⁵ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidi||

9 Ekam antam nisinne ⁶ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttjesī sampahāssesi||

¹ All this from pakkāmi is missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹ pakkami; S³ pakkamati ³ B pāli° always

⁴ S¹⁻³ cirassutā, omitting kho

⁵ S¹ °mūlam ekam; S³ °mūlakam ⁶ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

10 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi¹ Kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā² āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti³

11 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto parivitaṅkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi⁴ Vicayasō desito bhikkhāve mayā dhammo⁵ vicayasō desitā cattāro satipatthānā⁶ vicayasō desitā sammappadhānā⁷ vicayasō desitā cattāro iddhipādā⁸ vicayasō desitāni pañcendriyāni⁹ vicayasō desitāni pañcabalāni¹⁰ vicayasō desitāni¹¹ satta-
bojjhaṅgāni¹² vicayasō desito ariyo atthāṅgiko maggo Evaṃ vicayasō kho¹³ desito bhikkhave¹⁴ mayā dhammo¹⁵ 5

12 Evaṃ vicayasō desite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme¹⁶ attha paṇidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi¹⁷ Kathaṃ nu kho jānato¹⁸ kathaṃ passato¹⁹ anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti

14 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassavi²⁰ ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassavi²¹ la²² sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati²³ yā kho pana bhikkhave sā²⁴ samanupassanā saṅkhāro so²⁵ So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabbhavoti²⁶ Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutthassa assutavato puthujanassa uppannā taṇhā tatojo²⁷ so saṅkhāro²⁸ Iti kho bhikkhave so pi kho saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno²⁹ sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhata paṭicca-samuppannā³⁰ sā pi vedānā³¹ so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno³² sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhata paṭicca-samup-

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya

² B omits ni

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Missing in S¹

⁵ All the phrase is missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ have desito . . . dhammo a mere repetition of the preceding phrase

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert va

⁸ Missing in B

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ tatopojo here only

¹¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

pannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti||

17 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṇṇidāno kiṇṇsamudayo kiṇṇjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutthassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniceo saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno sā pi taṇhā pe sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti

18 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani rūpaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṇṇidāno kiṇṇsamudayo kiṇṇjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutthassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro ||

Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniceo saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā ¹ sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti||

19 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| na attani rūpaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||

So pana saṅkhāro kiṇṇidāno kiṇṇsamudayo kiṇṇjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutthassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniceo saṅkhato ² paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi

¹ S¹.³ add -pe

² There is a gap in S¹ from attānaṃ (in 19, l. 3) to saṅ

taṇhā|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā||¹ Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato|| la|| āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

20 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpaṃ vantam attānaṃ|| na attani rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati||

21 Api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani vedanaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati||

22-23 Api ca kho saññaṃ||² Api ca kho saṅkhāro attato samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani saṅkhāre samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati||

24 Api ca kho viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ|| api ca kho attani viññānaṃ|| api ca kho viññānasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| la|| kimpabbavo|| Avijjā samphassaṇṇa bhikkhave vedayitena puttassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tato so saṅkhāro|| It kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhatō paṭicca samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā||³ Evam pi² kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

25 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||³

Api ca kho evaṃ dīṭṭhi hoti|| so attā so loko|| so pecca bhaviṣṣāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti||

Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave sassatadīṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| pa|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

26 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ All is complete in S¹⁻³

vedanaṃ|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na pi hevaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi niceo dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammo ti||¹ Api ca kho evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No ca assaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatiti"³||

27 Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave ucechedadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kiṇnidāno kiṇsamudayo kiṇjātiko kiṇpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniceo|| la|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

28 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanaṃ na saññaṃ na saṅkhāre na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| na viññāṇasmim attānaṃ³ samanupassati||

Na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi niceo dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti|| na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|| Api ca kho kaṅkhi hoti vicikiechi⁴ anitṭhagato⁵ saddhamme"⁶||

29 Yā kho⁶ pana sā bhikkhave kaṅkhitā vicikiechitā⁷ anitṭhagatā saddhamme saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kiṇnidāno kiṇsamudayo kiṇjātiko kiṇpabhavo|| Avijjā samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti⁸ kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniceo saṅkhato paṭiceasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiceasamuppannā|| sā pi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiceasamuppannā|| so pi phasso aniceo saṅkhato paṭiceasamuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiceasamuppannā||

30 Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

¹ Much more complete in S¹⁻³ and occupying a large place

² B nābhavissam always

³ B attato

⁴ S¹ vevikiechi ; S³ veci°

⁵ S³ anitṭhagato always

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ B kaṅkhatā vicikiechatā ; S¹ vevi° ; S³ veci° ⁸ B evaṃ

82 (10) *Puṇṇamā*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena sadhimṃṃṃ.

2 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadabuposathe paṇmarase¹ puṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hotiṃṃṃ.

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uttāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarasaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca. Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñeid eva desaṃ sace me Bhagavā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyakaraṇāyātiṃṃṃ.

Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha yaḍ ākaṅkhasītiṃṃṃ.

4 Evaṃ bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etad avocaṃṃṃ. Ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandhotiṃṃṃ.

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhāṃ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandhoṃ laṃ viññānupādānakkhandhotiṃṃṃ.

5 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham apucchiṃṃṃ.² Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimmūlakā tiṃṃṃ.

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā ehandamūlakā tiṃṃṃ.

6 Pa.³ Taññeva nu kho bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra⁴ pañcupādānakkhandehi⁵ upādānaṃ tiṃṃṃ.

Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānak-

¹ B inserts puṇṇāya

² B pucchi here only

³ S¹⁻³ Sādhu^o apucchi

⁴ S³ atthaññatra

⁵ B pañcahi upā^o always

khandhā nāpi aññatra ¹ pañcupādānakkhandehi upādānaṃ||
api ca yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ ti||

7 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| la|| uttarim pañhaṃ
apucchi|| Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu
chandarāgavemattatā ² ti||

Siyā bhikkhu ti Bhagavā avoca|| Idha bhikkhu ekac-
cassa evaṃ hoti, . Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgataṃ addhānaṃ||
evaṃvedano siyam anāgataṃ addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaññī siyam
anāgataṃ addhānaṃ|| evaṃsañkhāro siyam anāgataṃ ad-
dhānaṃ|| evaṃviññāpo siyam anāgataṃ addhānaṃ||
Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavemattatā ti||

8 Sādhū bhante ti kho ³ so bhikkhu, pe, uttarim pañ-
ham apucchi|| Kittāvatā nu kho khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati rūpak-
kandho|| Yā kāci vedanā, yā kāci saññā, ye keci sañ-
khārā|| yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati viññānak-
kandho|| Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

9 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu, pe, apucchi|| Ko
nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo sañkhārakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo viññānakkhandaṃ paññā-
panāyāti||

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā
paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Phasso hetu
phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| phasso
hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya||

¹ S¹⁻³ napi aññattha

² S¹⁻³ vemattā ti here only

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya. Nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti.

10 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu pe apucchi Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyaditṭhi¹ hotīti.

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme² avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ vedanaṃ pe saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāya ditṭhi hotīti.

11 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu pe apucchi Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti.

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ na vedanaṃ na saññaṃ na saṅkhāre na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti.

12 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu pe apucchi Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ko vedanāya ko saññāya ko saṅkhārānaṃ ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti.

Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paticea uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa assādo yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paticea⁴ Yaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ add vici (S¹ —vivi—) kicchi here only

² B inserts su

³ S¹⁻³ omit vā everywhere

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

saññaṃ paticca. Ye saṅkhāre paticca¹. Yam viññāṇam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo², yaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavo³, yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ ti⁴.

13 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañham apucchī⁵. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusaya na hontīti.

Yam kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā līṇaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attā ti⁶. Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā⁷ pe⁸. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yam kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā līṇaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā⁹ yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato imasmim ca² saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusaya na hontīti.

14 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi. Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ anattā¹ anattakataṇi kaṇināni katamattānaṃ³ phusissantīti.

15 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasa ceto parivitakkaṃ aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi. Tānaṃ kho pane-
taṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ⁴ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjagato taṇhādhipateyyena⁵ cetasa satthusāsanaṃ atidhāvitaḍḍhaṃ maññeyya. Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ anattā anattakataṇi

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts pana

³ B kammattānaṃ

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ taṇhādhipatena

kammāni katamattānaṃ ¹ phusissanti' ² Paṭipucchā vi-
nitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra tesu dhammesu.

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññattha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niceaṃ vā
aniceaṃ vā ti ||

Aniceaṃ bhante ||

17-19 Vedanā' Saññā Saṅkhārā .

20 Viññāṇaṃ niceaṃ vā aniceaṃ vā ti

Aniceaṃ bhante ||

Yam paṇānīcaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yam paṇānīcaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me āttāti .

No hetam bhante

21 Tasmātiha la evaṃ passaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti'

22 Dve Khandhā Taññeva Siyaṃ

Adhivacanam ca Hetunā

Sattā yena duve vuttā

Assāda-Viññāṇakena ca

Ete dasavidhā vuttā

Hoti bhikkhupucchāyāti ³

Khajjanīyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānam ⁴

Assādo ⁵ dve Samudaya ⁶

Arahantehi ⁷ apare dve

Siha ⁸ Khajjani Piṇḍolyaṃ ⁹

Pārileyyena ¹⁰ Puṇṇamāti

¹ S¹⁻³ katamanattānaṃ ; B kappattānaṃ

² B phusissantīti ³ In B only ⁴ B Tatra^{uo}

⁵ S¹⁻³ assādā

⁶ B samudayo

⁷ S¹⁻³ arahante (S³ -ntā)

⁸ S³ Siho

⁹ S¹⁻³ piṇḍolyo

¹⁰ B pālio

CHAPTER IV THERAVAGGO CATUTTHO

83 (1) *Anando*

1 Evam me sutam¹ ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando
Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||¹

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi Āvuso
bhikkhavo ti .

Āvuso ti kho ti bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccasso-
sum² .

Āyasmā Anando etad avoca

3 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto² ambhakaṃ
navakāṇaṃ satam³ bahūpakāro hoti so amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati Upādāya āvuso Ānanda asmi ti hoti no
anupādāya

4 Kiñca upādāya asmi ti hoti no anupādāya .

Rūpaṃ upādāya asmi ti hoti no anupādāya Vedanaṃ||
Saññaṃ Saṅkhāre Viññāṇaṃ upādāya asmi ti hoti no
anupādāya .

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthi vā puriso vā daharo
yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko³ ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte
acce vā udakapatte⁴ sakaṃ mukhanimittam⁵ paccavek-
khamano upādāya passeyya no anupādāya . Evam eva
kho āvuso Ānanda rūpaṃ upādāya asmi ti hoti no anupā-
dāya vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ upādāya
asmi ti hoti no anupādāya .

6 Tam¹ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda Rūpaṃ niecaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti .

Aniccaṃ āvuso .⁵

7-10 Vedanā pe Sañña Saṅkhāra Viññāṇaṃ niecaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti .

Aniccaṃ āvuso .⁵

11 Tasmātiha¹ pa

12 Evam passaṃ¹ pa nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

13 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto ambhakaṃ

¹ B sāvattthi only

² St-3 Mantāṇi° always (S¹ Mantāṇi° here only)

³ B °jātiyo¹ ⁴ S¹-3 udapatte ⁵ S¹-3 add yam paṇāniccaṃ°

navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti|| So amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato¹ Puṇṇassa
Mantāniputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisā-
meto ti||²

84 (2) Tisso

1 Savatthi|| ārame||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato
pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti
Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disā pi me na
pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamid-
dhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca
brahmacariyaṃ carāmi hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā
ti||

3 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenu-
pasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocum||, Āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pitu-
cchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti|| Api
me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disā pi me na pak-
khāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ
ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahma-
cariyaṃ carāmi|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi||
Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhum
āmantehi|| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetiti||

6 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā
yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyas-
mantam Tissaṃ etad avoca|| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa
āmantetiti||

7 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno
paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ
Bhagavā etad avoca|| Saccam kira tvam Tissaṃ sam-

¹ B panāyasmato

² B °samitoti

bahulūnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ ārocesi||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo' la, hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

Evam bhante,

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe avigatarāgassa ¹ avigatachandassa ² avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti.

Evam bhante

10-13 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe avigatarāgassa, ³ vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa, pe tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti.

Evam bhante,

14 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa, ⁴ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa ² avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti.

Evam bhante

15 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa ⁵

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe vigatarāgassa ⁶ vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti.

No hetam bhante.

17 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa, vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa, viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa

¹ S¹⁻³ avita°

² S³ avigata°

³ S³ avita°

⁴ So all the MSS. (S³ has avita°)

⁵ So all the MSS. without even one —pe— or la, and further on (18) likewise

⁶ S³ vita° always

vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigata-
tanhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti" ||

No hetam bhante" ||

18 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ
viññāṇe vigātarāgassa" ||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpaṃ ñiccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā
ti" ||

Aniccaṃ bhante" ||

20-23 Vedanā" pe" Saññā, Saṅkhārā, Viññāṇaṃ ñic-
caṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti" ||

Aniccaṃ bhante" ||¹

24 Tasmā ti ha, la" ||

25 Evaṃ passam" pa, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti" ||

26 Seyyathāpassa² Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amagga-
kusalo eko puriso maggakusalo. Tam enaṃ³ so amagga-
kusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisaṃ maggaṃ
puccheyya; so evaṃ vadeyya Evaṃ⁴ bho purisa ayam
maggo, tena muhuttam gaccha, tena muhuttam gantvā
dakkhissasi dvidhāpathaṃ⁵ tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā
dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhāhi, tena muhuttam gaccha, tena⁶
muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vanasaṇḍaṃ" || Tena
muhuttam gaccha tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi
mahantam ninnam pallamaṃ. Tena muhuttam gaccha
tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātaṃ" ||
Tena muhuttam gaccha, tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhis-
sasi samam bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ" ||

27 Upamā kho myāyaṃ⁷ Tissa katā atthassa viññāpa-
nāya ayam cevetha attbo" ||

28 Puriso amaggakusalo ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetam
adhivacanam" || Puriso maggakusaloti kho Tissā Tathā-
gatassetam⁸ adhivacanam arabato sammāsambuddhassa" ||

29 Dvidhāpatho ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetam adhivaca-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B seyyathāpi

³ S¹⁻³ ena

⁴ B ehi

⁵ B dvedhā°

⁶ S¹⁻³ gacchantena instead of gaccha" tena

⁷ S³ omits m

⁸ B °assa taṃ

nam|| Vāmanaggo ti kho Tissa atthaṅgikassetam miccāhāmaggaṣṣa adhivacanāṃ seyyathidam micchādittthiyā|| la|| micchāsamādhissa|| Dakkhiṇamaggo ti kho Tissa ariyassetam atthaṅgikassa maggaṣṣa adhivacanāṃ seyyathidam sammādittthiyā|| la|| sammāsamādhissa||

30 Tibbo vanasaṇḍo ti kho Tissa avijjāyetaṃ adhivacanāṃ|| Mahantaṃ ninnāṃ pallalanti kho Tissa kāmānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Sobbhō papāto ti kho Tissa kodhūpāyāṣassetam adhivacanāṃ. Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇiyo ti kho Tissa nibbānassetam adhivacanāṃ||

31 Abhirama Tissa abhirama Tissa aham ovādena aham anuggahena aham anusāsaniyāti²||

32 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamano āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi

85 (3) Yamako

✓ 1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dītthigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti|| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāśavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucehijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

3 Assosun kho sambahulā bhikkhū Yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dītthigataṃ uppannaṃ|| Tathāham|| maraṇā ti||³

4 Attha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkamissaṃ|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etad avocaṃ|| Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dītthigataṃ uppannaṃ|| Tathāham

¹ S³ kodhūpāyassetam

² So S¹⁻³ (S³ anuggahena) B °Tissa aham āmisāmamañussāsaniyāti

³ This number is missing in B

Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti¹ ||

6 Evaṃ kho haṃ² āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti³ ||

7 Mā āvuso Yamaka evaṃ avaca⁴ mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi⁵ na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ⁶ na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya Khināsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti⁷ ||

8 Evaṃ pi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vucca-māno thāmasāparāmasā⁸ abhinivissa voharati⁹ Tathāham¹⁰ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti¹¹ ||

9 Yato¹² kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum¹³ atha kho¹⁴ te bhikkhū utthāyāsanaṃ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasan-kamimsu¹⁵ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avocum¹⁶ Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam¹⁷ Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇāti¹⁸ Sādhāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti¹⁹ ||

10 Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhibhāvena²⁰ ||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisa-lāṇā vutthito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami²¹ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi²² || la²³ ||

12 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etad avoca²⁴ Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpam pāpakam ditthigataṃ uppannam²⁵ Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā

¹ B Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ^o

² B abbhācikkhanahi^o abbhācikkhanam

³ S¹⁻³ parāmassa (S. p. 46 n. 1) ⁴ S¹⁻³ tathāhantaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ yatho

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucehijjati vinassati na
hoti param maraṇā ti||

13 Evaṃ khvāham ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājanāmi|| yatbā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucehij-
jati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

14 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka ² rupam niccam vā
aniccam vā||

Aniccam āvuso|| 3

15-18 Vedanā pe|| saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇam niccam
vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam āvuso|| 3

19 Tasmātiha pa||

20 Evaṃ passaṃ⁴ la⁴ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti||

21 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

22-26 Vedanaṃ pe|| ⁴ saññam, saṅkhāre, viññāṇam
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

27 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpasmiṃ tathā-
gato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

28 Vedanāya aññatra vedanāya||

29 Saññaya aññatra saññāya||

30 Saṅkhāresu ⁵ aññatra saṅkhārehi||

31 Viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

32 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka⁴ Rupā vedanā
saññā saṅkhārā ⁶ viññāṇam tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

¹ S¹⁻³ evaṇcakhoham ² S¹ inserts eva; S³ evam

³ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ Complete in B ⁵ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

⁶ B rupam vedanam saññam saṅkhāre

33 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka ayaṃ so arūpi
avedano asaṇṇi asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasīti¹.

No hetam āvuso².

34 Ettha ca te² āvuso Yamaka dittheva dhamme saccato
thetato³ tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno⁴ kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇaṃ Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājanāmi, yāthā khināsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ pucchijjati
vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti⁵.

35 Ahu kho⁴ me tam āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddhasuno
pāpakaṃ ditthagatam idaṃ ca panāyasmato⁵ Sāriputtassa
dhammadeśanaṃ sutvā taṃ ceva pāpakaṃ ditthagatam
pahīnaṃ dhammo ca me abhisameto ti⁶.

36 Sace tam āvuso Yamaka evaṃ puccheyyaṃ⁷. Yo so
āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu arahaṃ khināsavo so kāyassa bhedaṃ
param maraṇā kiṃ hoti⁸, evaṃ puṭṭho tvam āvuso
Yamaka kinti vyākareyyasīti⁹.

37 Sace maṃ āvuso evaṃ puccheyyaṃ. Yo so¹⁰ kiṃ hoti⁸
evaṃ puṭṭho haṃ³ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ⁷. Rūpaṃ kho
āvuso aniccaṃ¹ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ² yaṃ dukkhaṃ
taṃ niruddhaṃ taṃ atthagataṃ³. Vedanā Saṇṇā⁴ Saṅ-
khārā⁵ Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ¹ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ²
yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tad atthagataṃ ti³.

Evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyanti⁷.

38 Sādhu sādhu āvuso Yamaka tena hāvuso Yamaka
upamaṃ te karissāmi etasseva atthassa bhiyyosomattāya
ñāṇāya⁹.

39 Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto
vā addho¹⁰ mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasaṃ-
panno¹ tassa koci² eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo
ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jīvita³ voropetukāmo⁴ tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ omit samanupassasi ti

² S³ etthavato

³ S¹ tathato; S³ tatthato

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit param maraṇāti ahu kho

⁵ S¹⁻³ paname āyas^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit me B abhisamito ti

⁷ Complete in B; the whole from evaṃ puṭṭho^o is missing in S¹⁻³ faulty, I think, not by abbreviation

⁸ B aham always

⁹ B omattaññāṇāya

¹⁰ B addho

evam assa Ayam kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkkhasampanno nāyam sukaro¹ pasayha jīvītā voropetum|| yaṃ nūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jīvītā voropeyyan ti|| So taṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya Upatṭhaheyyantaṃ bhanteti|| tam enaṃ so² gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upatṭhaheyya||³ so upatṭhaheyya pubbutṭhayi⁴ pacchānipāti kimkārāpatissāvi manāpacāri piyavādi|| Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittato⁵ pi naṃ daheyya suhajjato pi naṃ daheyya tasmiṃca vissāsam āpajjeyya|| yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evaṃ assa Samvissattho⁶ kho myāyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā ti|| atha naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvītā voropeyya||

40 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Yadā pi⁷ so puriso amuṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ aha Upatṭhaheyyam tam bhante ti|| tadā pi so vadhako va⁸|| vadhakaṇ ca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||

41 Yadā pi so upatṭhāti pubbutṭhāyi pacchānipāti kimkārāpatissāvi manāpacāri piyavādi⁹ tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṇca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||¹⁰

42 Yadā pi naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvītā voropeti tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṇca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||

Evam āvuso ti||

43 Evam eva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānam|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam

¹ S 1-3 nabyāsukaro

² S 1-3 tameso

³ S 1-3 upatṭhaheyya ⁴ S 1 pubbatṭhāyi here only

⁵ S 1-3 cittato ⁶ B visāsam^o ovissattho ⁷ B hi

⁸ S 3 ca here and further on ⁹ S 1-3 add ti

¹⁰ This paragraph is repeated in B

attato samanupassati viññānavantam vā attānaṃ attāni vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ||

44 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccaṃ vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| anicce saṅkhāre Aniccaṃ saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

45 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ|| dukkhaṃ saññaṃ|| dukkhe saṅkhāre|| dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

46 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ ¹ rupaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| anattaṃ vedanaṃ|| anattaṃ saññaṃ|| anatte saṅkhāre|| anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

47 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ|| saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ|| saṅkhāte saṅkhāre|| saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

48 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ|| vadhakaṃ saññaṃ|| vadhāke saṅkhāre Vadhakā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

49 So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| Tassime pañcupādānakhandhā upetā ² upādiṇṇā digharattaṃ abhitāya dukkhāya samvattanti||

50 Sutaṃ ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassavī|| la|| sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attāni rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmim attānaṃ|| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attāni vā viññāṇaṃ|| na viññāṇasmim attānaṃ||

¹ B anattā

² B upentā further on anupentā

51 So aniccam rūpaṃ Aniccam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Aniccam vedanaṃ||| Aniccam saññaṃ||| Anicce saṅkhāre||| Aniccam viññāṇaṃ Aniccam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

52 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| Dukkhe saṅkhāre||| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

53 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| Anattaṃ saññaṃ||| Anatte saṅkhāre||| Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattā viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

54 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ||| Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ||| Saṅkhate saṅkhāre||| Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||¹

55 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ||| Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ||| Vadhake saṅkhāre||| Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

56 So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhittāti² Attā me ti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhittāti Attā me ti||| Tassime upādānakkhandhā anupetā anupadīṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya samvattantīti|||

57 Evaṃ hi te āvuso Sāriputta honti||³ yesaṃ āyasmāntānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārīno + anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ce pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimut-tanti|||

58 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano āyasmā Yamako āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti|||⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ omit 53, 54 without any sign of abbreviation; but their corresponding 46, 47 were in S¹⁻³ as well as in B

² S¹⁻³ na adhi°

³ B evaṃ etaṃ āvuso° ohoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ yesamāyasmantā (S¹-taṃ) disāyabrahmacāriyo.

⁵ This ending paragraph is not to be found in B

86 (4) *Anurādho*

✓ 1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ¹ ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharati||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yena-
yasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamimsu|| ² upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodani-
yaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi-
ṃsu||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocum|| Yo so āvuso
Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso parama-
pattipatto taṃ tathāgato ³ imesu catūsu ⁴ ṭhānesu paññā-
payamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti vā||

5 Evaṃ vutte ⁵ Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake
etad avoca|| Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso para-
mapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi ⁶
catuhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā
neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

6 Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ
Anurādham etad avocum|| So ⁷ cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo
bhavissati acirapabbajito|| therō vā pana bālo avyatto
ti||

7 Atha kho ⁸ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurā-
dham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāya-
sanā pakkamimsu||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ °upasaṅkami ³ S¹ insert na

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert pi ⁵ S³ vutto; the whole phrase missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ aññatrimēhi ⁷ S¹⁻³ Yo here and further on

⁸ S³ inserts tesam

8 Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho mam te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim pañham pucceyyum||¹ katham vyākaramāno nu² khvāham tesam aññatitthiyanam paribbājakānam vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assam na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyam dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyam na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto³ gārayham tñānam āgacceyyāti|||

9 Atha kho āyasmā Anurādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamī|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|||

10 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Idhāham bhante Bhagavato avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharāmi||| Atha kho bhante sambhulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāham tenupasaṅkamimṣu|| la|| mam etad avocum||| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttmapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu tñānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā ti|||

11 Evam vuttāham bhante te⁴ aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|||⁵ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttmapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ⁶ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi tñānehi paññāyamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

12 Evaṃ vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā mam etad avocum||| So cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito therō vā pana bālo avyatto ti|||

13 Atha kho mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uttāyāsanaṃ pakkamimṣu|||

¹ B uttaripucceyyum here and further on

² B na here and further on

³ vādānuvādo here and further on

⁴ Missing in S^{1,3}

⁵ So B; S^{1,3} avocum

⁶ Missing in S^{1,3}

14 Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu añña-titthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbajakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum|| katham vyākaramāno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ thānam āgaccheyyāti|||

15 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

16 Tasmā ti ha|| pa|||

17 Evam passam|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

18 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanam|| pe||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmiṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bante|||

Vedanāya|| pe|| aññatra vedanāya|| Saññāya|| pe|| aññatra saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| aññatra saṅkhārehi||| Viññāna-
smin tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra viññānā tathagato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| ayaṃ so arūpī avedano asaṇṇī asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭhevadhamme saccato thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi

catūhi t̥hānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ¹ Hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti vā|| na hoti|| hoti ca na ca hoti|| neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ²

No hetam bhante||

22 Sādhū sādhu Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha
etarahi ca dukkhañceva ³ paññāpemi dukkhassa ca niro-
dhanti||

87 (5) Vakkali

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vakkali kumbha-
kāranivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upat̥thāke āmantesi||
Etha ⁴ tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha||
upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā
vandatha|| Vakkhali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito
bāhagilāno|| so ⁵ Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatiti|| Evam
ca vadetha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali
bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
patissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| Upasaṅka-
mitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdim-
su||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocum|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito
bāhagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati|| evaṇi ca
pana ⁶ vadeti Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali
bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya
yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami||

¹ S¹⁻³ paññāpeyya

² More complete in S¹⁻³

³ B dukkhasaccañca

⁴ S¹⁻³ atha

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit so

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit pana

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam¹ disvāna mañcake samadhosi¹ ||

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca¹ || Alam Vakkali mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi¹ santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisidissamīti¹ || Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane¹ ||

9 Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca¹ || Kacci te Vakkali khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti¹ paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti¹ ||

Na me bhante khamaniyam na yāpaniyam¹ bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti¹ ||

10 Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkuceam na koci vippati-sāroti¹ ||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkuceam anappako ca vippatīsāro ti¹ ||

11 Kacci pana tam² Vakkali attā silato na upavadatī-ti¹ ||

Na kho mam bhante attā silato³ upavadatīti¹ ||

12 No ce⁴ kira tam Vakkali attā silato upavadati¹ atha kiñci⁵ te kukkuceam ko ca vippatīsāro ti¹ ||

Cirapaṭikāham bhante Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamitukāmo natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvaticā balamattā¹ yāyāham⁶ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyan ti¹ ||

13 Alam Vakkali kiṃ te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena¹ || Yo kho⁷ Vakkali dhammam passati so mam passati¹ yo mam passati so dhammam passati¹ || Dhammam hi Vakkali passanto mam passati mam passanto dhammam passati¹ ||

14 Tam kiṃ maññāsi Vakkali¹ Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti¹ ||

¹ So B; S¹ samañcopi, S³ samavopi (S. p. 125, u. 2)

² S¹⁻³ tvaṃ ³ S³ inserts na here and further on

⁴ B ca ⁵ S¹⁻³ kasmiñca, and S³ omits ko ca

⁶ B yāvataham

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³

Aniccam bhante|||¹

Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam va
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||²

15-16 Tasmā ti||| Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam ittha-
ttāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā
ovādena ovaditvā utthāyāsanā yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato
tena pakkāmi|||³

18 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato upatthāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakam
āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁴ tenupasaṅkamatha||
katham hi nāma mādiso antaragghare kalam kattabbaṃ
maññeyyā ti|||

19 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakam āropetvā yena
Isigilipassakālasilā tenupasaṅkamimsu|||

20 Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ ca rattiṃ taṃ ca divasāvase-
saṃ⁵ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihasi|||

21 Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhassetvā yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhamsu|||

22 Ekam antaṃ tthitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantam
etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cete-
titi|||

23 Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi
nūna⁶ bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|||

24 Idam avocaṃ tū devatāyo||| Idaṃ vatvā Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantara-
dhāyimsu|||

25 Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū
āmantesi||| Etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā Vakkaliṃ bhikkhum
evam vadetha||| Suṇāvuso⁷ Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Less abridged in B

³ B tenupasaṅkami ⁴ B isigilipassaṃ always S¹⁻³ isigilissa

⁵ B divāvasesaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert so always ⁷ B inserts tvam

dvinnam ca devatānam|| imam āvuso rattim dve devatāye
abhikkantāya rattiyaḥ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam
Gijjhakūṭam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam
atthamṣu|| Ekam antam tthitā kho āvuso ekā devatā
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu
vimokkhāya cetetiti|| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad
avoca|| So hi nūna bhante vimutto vimuccissatiti||
Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali evam āha|| Mā bhāyi
Vakkali mā bhāyi Vakkali apāpakaṃ te maraṇam bhavissati
apāpikā kālakiriyāti||

26 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā
yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamimṣu upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avoca|| Sunāvuso Vakkali
Bhagavato vacanam dvinnā ca devatānam ti||

27 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upatthāke āmantesi||
Ethā maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha kathaṃ hi nāma
mādiso ucece āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ
sotabbam maññeyā ti||

28 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim mañcakā oropesuṃ ||

29 Imam āvuso rattim dve devatāye abhikkantāya
rattiyaḥ la|| ekam antam atthamṣu|| Ekam antam tthitā
kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vakkali
bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetiti|| Aparā devatā
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| So hi nūna bhante suvimutto
vimuccissatiti|| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali² evam
āha|| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi apāpakaṃ te maraṇam
bhavissati³ apāpikā kālakiriyā ti||

30 Tena hāvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā
vandatha|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito
bāḥagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evañca
vadeti⁴ || Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi||
yad aniccaṃ tam dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā
rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

¹ B voro^o ² B Vakkalim ³ S¹⁻³ bhavissatiti ⁴ B vadetha

Vedanā aniccā tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| pe||¹

Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||¹

Viññāṇāṃ aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

31 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkaliṣṣa patissutvā pakkamimsu||

32 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu sattham āhāresi²||

33 Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu + ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ ca vadeti|| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi||⁵ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me⁶ tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

34 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| Āyama bhikkhave yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁷ tenupasaṅkamissāmi||⁸ yattha Vakkalinā⁹ kulaputtena sattham āharitan ti||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassum||

35 Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ¹ yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupassaṅkami||

36 Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūrato vā mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃsemānaṃ||

¹ Complete in B ² S¹⁻³ āhāresi ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ Missing in B ⁵ B kamāmi; this part is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ te and S³ repeats natthite

⁷ S¹⁻³ °passa° and in 35 °passaṃ° as B ⁸ B °issūma

⁹ B adds ma

37 Tena kho pana samayena dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchati uddham¹ gacchati adho² gacchati anudisaṃ||³

38 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ³ dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| la|| gacchati anudisanti||

Evam bhante||

39 Eso kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññāṇam samannesati⁴ Kattha Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññāṇam patitṭhitaṃ ti||

40 Apatitṭhitaṃ ca bhikkhave viññāṇena Vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto ti||

88 (6) Assaḍḍi

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaḍḍi Kassapa-kārāme⁵ viharati ābhādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Assaḍḍi upatṭhāke āmantesi|| Etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Assaḍḍi bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati||⁶ evaṃ vadeṭṭha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaḍḍi bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

4 Evam āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Assaḍḍissa paṭisutvā yena Bhagavā⁷ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etaṃ avocum|| Assaḍḍi bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko|| pa|| Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaḍḍi bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībāvena||

¹ B adds disaṃ ² S¹⁻³ add gacchati ³ B evam

⁴ B samandesati ⁵ S³ kassapa ārāme ⁶ S¹ vandatiti

⁷ Missing in S³ from etha tumhe āvuso (by mistake)

6 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vuṭ-
ṭhito yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami|||

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantam dūrato āgac-
chantam|| disvāna mañcake¹ samadhosi|||²

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Assajissa etad avoca|||
Alam Assaji mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni
āsanāni paññattāni tatthūham nisidissāmīti|||

9 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| nisajja kho Bhagavā
āyasmantam Assajim etad avoca||| Kacci te Assaji kha-
manīyam kacci yāpanīyam|| la|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati
no abhikkamo ti|||

10 Na me bhante khamanīyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam
paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

11 Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkucam na koci vippatisāro
ti|||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkucam anappako
vippatisāro ti|||

12 Kacci pana tam³ Assaji attā silato na upavadatīti|||⁴

Na kho mam bhante attā silato upavadatīti|||

13 No ce kira tam Assaji attā silato upavadati atha
kiñca te kukkucam ko ca vippatisāro ti|||

Pubbe khvāham⁵ bhante gelaññaṃ⁶ passambhetvā
passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre vippatisāri⁷ viharāmi|| so
tam⁸ samādhim na paṭilabhāmi|| tassa mayham bhante
tam samādhim appaṭilabhato evaṃ hoti no no⁹ ca khvā-
ham¹⁰ parihāyāmīti|||

14 Ye te Assaji samaṇabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samā-
dhisāmaññā tesam tam samādhim¹¹ appaṭilabbhatam evaṃ
hoti no cassu mayam parihāyāmā ti|||

15-18 Tam kim maññasi Assaji rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam
vāti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ mañcako here only

² S¹⁻³ have distinctly samañcopi here and further on

³ B kicci^o; S¹⁻³ ote ⁴ S¹⁻³ upavadantīti ⁵ B svāham

⁶ B gelaññe ⁷ Missing in B ⁸ B so ham

⁹ S³ does not repeat no ¹⁰ B svāham ¹¹ S¹⁻³ samādhī

19 Viññāṇaṃ || pa||

20 Tasmātiha || pa||

21 Evam passaṃ || pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti ||

22 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti ||
anajjhositā ti ¹ pajānāti || anabhinanditāti pajānāti || || Duk-
khaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti || anajjho-
sitāti pajānāti || anabhinanditā ti pajānāti || || Adukkham
asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti || la||
anabhinanditāti pajānāti || ||

23 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
vediyati || || Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
vediyati || || Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati
visaññutto naṃ vediyati || ||

24 So kāyapariyantikaṃ ² vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāya-
pariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti || || Jīvitapari-
yantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyāmiti pajānāti || || Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapari-
yādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavis-
santiti pajānāti || ||

25 Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicea vaṭṭim ca paṭicea
telapadipo jhāyeyya || tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyā-
dānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya || || Evam eva kho Assaji bhikkhu
kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti || jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajā-
nāti || || Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva
sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavissantiti pajānā-
titi || ||

89 (7) Khemo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosam-
biyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme || ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Khemako Badarikā-
rāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno ³ || ||

¹ S¹ anajjhāsītā always, S³ here only ² B inserts ce

³ This word and the sequel is missing in S³, which sub-
stitutes evam āhamsu kacci te avuso khamaniyam kacci
yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā gilāno (mistake of copyist)

3 Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuttitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakaṃ āmantesaṃ||| Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso evaṃ āhamsa||| Kacci te āvuso khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikkammosānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dasako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etad avoca||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Kacci te āvuso khamaniyam|| la|| no abhikkamo ti|||

5 Na me āvuso khamaniyam na yāpaniyam||| la||| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha||| Na me āvuso khamaniyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

7 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenu-pasaṅkama||¹ upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ² vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasīti|||

8 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassatīti|||

¹ Sr. 3 okamatu

² B attam always

9 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham¹ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

11 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti||

12 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako|| pa|| therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenahāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti||

13 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| Imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi² na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhiḡatam ayam aham³ asmīti ca na⁴ samanupassāmi ti||

¹ S¹ khoḥam ; S³ āyasmāham

³ S¹ ayamāham

² S¹⁻³ ossāmi

⁴ B na ca

14 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū pa|| there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
nupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upā-
dānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā sama-
nupassāmi|| na camhi ahaṃ khīṇāsavo|| Api ca me
āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmiti adhigataṃ ayam
aham asmiti na ca samanupassāmi||¹

15 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum
evaṃ vadehi|| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||
Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmiti vadesi kim etam asmiti
vadesi|| Rūpam asmiti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmiti va-
desi|| Vedanaṃ||² Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||² Viññāṇam asmiti
vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmiti vadesi|| Yam etam āvuso
Khemaka asmiti vadesi³ kim etam asmiti vadesi||

16 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhik-
khūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami||
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avoca||
Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| Yam etam
āvuso Khemaka asmiti vadesi kim etam asmiti vadesi||
Rūpam asmiti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmiti vadesi|| Veda-
naṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam asmiti vadesi añ-
ñatra viññāṇā asmiti vadesi|| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka
asmiti vadesi kim etam asmiti vadesi||

17 Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kiṃ imāya sandhāvanikāya āha-
rāvuso daṇḍam aham eva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅ-
kamissāmi||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍam olumbha yena
therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā therehi
bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ
sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

¹ This paragraph exists in S₃, but included between
(), viz., erased from °passāmi in the preceding till
samanu in this

² Complete in S²-3

³ S₃ vadesi, the remainder wanting

19 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkū etaḍ avocaṃ|| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi|| Rūpaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ pe|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi|| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesīti||

20 Na khvāham āvuso rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi|| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na ¹ viññāṇaṃ|| napi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi||²

21 Seyyathāpi āvuso uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho³|| Yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Pattassa gandhoti Vaṇṇassa⁴ gandho pi Kiṇṇakkhassa⁵ gandho ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti||

No hetam āvuso||

Yathā katham paṇāvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti||

Pupphassa gandhoti kho āvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti||

22 Evaṃ eva khvāham āvuso na rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadāmi|| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi annatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi||

23 Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha khvassa⁶ hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato⁷ Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato|| so apareṇa samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānu-passi⁸ viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti

¹ S¹⁻³ insert pi

² S¹⁻³ omit samanū

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṇṇassa, ṭ being erased in S¹

⁵ S¹ kiṇṇakkhassa; B kiñcakkharāya

⁶ S¹ khoassa; S³ khossa

⁷ S¹⁻³ añu° always

⁸ So B always; S¹ udayabbyānu°; S³ udayabyānu° here;

rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti sankhārā|| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti||

24 Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayā-nupassino viharato yo ¹ pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmiti māno Asmiti chando Asmiti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati||

25 Seyyathāpi āvuso vattham samkiliṭṭham malaggaḥitaṃ tam enaṃ sāmikā rajakassa anuppadaḍḍhaṃ tam enaṃ rajako ūse ² vā khāre vāgomaye vā samam madditvā ³ acche uduke vikkhāleti||

26 Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vattham parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁴ anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato|| tam enaṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti|| tam enaṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti|| yo pissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati||

27 Evaṃ eva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakaṃ pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāmi bhavanti|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁵ pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmiti māno Asmiti chando Asmiti anusayo asamūhato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti sankhārā|| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|| Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmiti māno Asmiti chando Asmiti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati||

28 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avocaṃ|| Na kho pana mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khe-

further on, S¹ udayabyayānu; S³ obhāyānu, the first ā being erased

² B use usa° always

⁴ Missing in S³

¹ S¹⁻³ ye

³ B sammadhitvā

⁵ S¹ ye°; S³ yeva

makam vihesā apekḥā pucchimha¹ api cāyasmā Khemako pahoti tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikatuṃ² ||

29 Tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitāṃ desitaṃ paññāpitaṃ paṭṭhapitaṃ vivaṭaṃ vibhattaṃ² uttānikatanti³ ||

30 Idam avoca āyasmā Khemako⁴ attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun⁵ ||

31 Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne satṭhimattānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsāvehi cittāni muccimsu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti³ ||

90 (8) Channo

1 Ekam samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye¹ ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Channo⁴ sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallanā vuttḥito avāpuraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca² || Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā anusāsantu mam āyasmantā therā karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti³ ||

3 Evaṃ, vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ⁵ etad avocuṃ⁴ || Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ¹ vedanā aniccā² saññā aniccā³ saṅkhārā aniccā⁴ viññāṇam aniccaṃ⁵ || Rūpaṃ anattā¹ vedanā² saññā³ saṅkhārā⁴ viññāṇam anattā⁵ || Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti³ ||

4 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi¹ || Mayham pi kho etam evaṃ hoti² || Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ³ vedanā⁴ saññā⁵ saṅkhārā⁶ viññāṇam aniccaṃ⁷ || Rūpaṃ anattā⁸ ||

¹ So B ; S¹⁻³ vihesāpekḥā āpucchimhā

² B vivaritaṃ vibhajitaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ Khemakassāti

⁴ B Chando in the first six numbers, afterwards Channo

⁵ S¹⁻³ puts therā bhikkhū after āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ

vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam||¹ Sabbe saṅkhārā
aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

5 Atha ca ² pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbū-
padhipaṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne
cittam na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santitṭhati na
vimuccati ³ paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvata-
tati mānasam|| atha ko ⁴ carahi me attāti|| na kho panetaṃ
dhammam passato hoti ⁵|| Ko nu kho me tathā dhammam
deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

6 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi|| Ayam
kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhavitō ca viññāṇam sabrah-
macārīnaṃ|| pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam
desetum yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyam|| Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā viṣaṭṭhi ⁶ yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti||

7 Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā
pattacivaram ādāya yena Kosambi-Ghositārāmo yenāyasmā
Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānan-
dena saddhim sammodi|| pa||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyaśan-
tam Ānandaṃ etad avoca|| Ekam idāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda
samayam Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharāmi Isipatane Migadāye||
Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito
avāpūraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ ⁷ upasaṅkamitvā there
bhikkhū etad avocaṃ ⁸|| Ovaḍantu maṃ āyasmanto therā
dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

9 Evaṃ vutte maṃ āvuso therā bhikkhū etad avocaṃ||
Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅ-
khārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā|| la|| viññā-
ṇam anattā|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā
anattā ti||

10 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| Mayham pi kho

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat aniccā and anattā every time

² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ B nādhimuccati ⁴ S¹⁻³ kho always

⁵ B na kho panevaṃ dhammam passatoti ⁶ S¹⁻³ viṣaṭṭhiṃ

⁷ B inserts upasaṅkami

⁸ B avoca ; S³ avocaṃ

etam evam hoti Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ || pa || viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ ||
Rūpaṃ anattā || vedanā || saññā || saṅkhārā || viññāṇaṃ
anattā || sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti ||

11 Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamatthe sabbūpadhi-
paṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ
na pakkhandaṭṭhi nappasīdati¹ na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati
paritassanā || upādānaṃ uppajjati paccudāvattati mānaṃ ||
atha ko carahi me attā ti || na kho panetaṃ dhammaṃ
passato hoti² || Ko³ nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ deseyya
yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ ti ||

12 Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etad aho si || Ayam kho
āyasmā Ānanda Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme ||
satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrah-
macārīnaṃ pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammaṃ
desetaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ || Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visatṭhi yaṃ nunāhaṃ yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ ti ||

13 Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando anusāsatu maṃ
āyasmā Ānando karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ
kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ ti ||

14 Ettakena pi mayam⁴ āyasmato Channassa attā-
manā || api nāma tam⁵ āyasmā Channo āvi⁶ akāsi khilam
pabhindi || odahāvuso Channa sotam || bhabbo⁷ si⁸ dhammaṃ
viññātun ti ||

15 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakeneva⁹ ulāraṃ
pitipāmujaṃ uppajji¹⁰ || Bhabbo kirasmi dhammaṃ viñ-
ñātun ti ||

16 Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato sutam
sammukhā ca¹¹ paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottaṃ bhikkhum
ovadantassa || Dvayanissito khvāyaṃ Kaccāna¹² loko

¹ S¹ nappasīdati ; S³ na sampasīdati

² B paneva dhammaṃ passato

³ S¹⁻³ kho

⁴ B mayhaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhiraddhāmakkaṃ instead of apināmatam

⁶ S¹⁻³ āvim

⁷ B bhindi, perhaps chindi

⁸ B tvaṃ

⁹ S¹⁻³ tāvatakodeva

¹⁰ B uppajjati

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² S¹⁻³ Kaccāyana always

yebhuyyena atthi tañceva natthi tañ ca|| Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti|| loka nirodhaṃ kho ¹ Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke atthitā sā ² na hoti|| Upāyupādānābhinivesavinibandho khayāṃ ³ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena|| tañcāyaṃ upāyupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā ⁴ na upeti na upādiyati|| nādhitṭhāti ⁵ Attā me ti|| Dukkhaṃ eva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati dukkhaṃ niruddhamānaṃ nirujjhatiti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparapaccayā ñāṇaṃ evassa ettha hoti|| Ettavatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti||

17 Sabbam atthīti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ eko anto|| Sabbam natthīti ayaṃ dutiyo anto|| Ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti|| Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti|| Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhārānirodho|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

18 Evam etam ⁶ āvuso Ānanda hoti ⁷ yesaṃ āyasmāntānaṃ tādīsā ⁸ sabrahmacāriyo anukampakā atthakāṃā ovāḍakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato Ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti||

91 (9) Rāhulo (1) ⁹

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S^{1.3}

³ S^{1.3} edānā (S³-danā-) vinivesanakkhandho kho yaṃ

⁴ B °nusayaṃ ⁵ S³ na adhiṭṭhāti ⁶ S^{1.3} Evañcate

⁷ S^{1.3} honti

⁸ S^{1.2} āyasmāntādīsā

⁹ This sūtra and the next are mere repetitions of the two last suttas (21 and 22) of the XVIIIth Saṃyutta (Rāhula) in the Nidāna-vaggo, entitled there Anusaya and Apatam (see Vol. II. pp. 252-3)

am etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṇca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbani-
nittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā
ūṇaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ
Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kaci saññā|| Ye keci
aṅkhārā|| pe||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā|| pa|| Sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam
nama Neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
namaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti||

92 (10) Rāhulo (2).

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-
am etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṇca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ¹ māna-
saṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ|| pe||² yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso
attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
anupāda vimutto hoti||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci sañ-
khārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ
Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ

¹ Sr.³ omit ṃ

² Less abbreviated in B

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto
hoti|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃca
saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca ¹ sabbanimittesu ahaṇikāra-
mamāṅkāra-mānāpagataṃ ² mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

Theravaggo catuttho ³||

Tatruddānam bhavati||| ⁴

Ānando Tisso Yamako||

Anurādho ca Vakkali||

Assaṇi Khemako Channo|| ⁵

Rāhulo apare duve ⁶||

Vaggo tena pavuccati||| ⁷

CHAPTER V PUPPHAVAGGO ⁸ PAÑCAMO

93 (1) *Nadi*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadiṃ pabbateyyā ohāriṇi duraṇ-
gamā siṅhasotā||| Tassā ubhosu tīresu ⁹ kāsā ce pi jātā
assu|| te naṃ ¹⁰ ajjholambeyyū||| Kusā ce pi jātā assu||
te naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Babbajā ¹¹ ce pi jātā assu|| te
naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Biraṇā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū||| Rukkhā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū|||

4 Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kase ce pi gaṇheyya
te palujjeyyū|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjey-
ya||| Kuse ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹² Babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹²
Biraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹² Rukkhe ce pi gaṇheyya|| te

¹ S¹⁻³ vā

² S¹⁻³ ahiṃ° mamim° here and before

³ S¹⁻³ °vaggo samatto ⁴ B Udānam instead of Tatr°

⁵ B Assaṇi Khemo Dāsako Channo ⁶ S¹⁻³ dveti

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit vaggo° oti ⁸ B Buddha-vaggo

⁹ S¹⁻³ ubhato tīre ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ na or naṃ

¹¹ B pabbajā always ¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

palujjeyyūṃ|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjeyyaṃ||

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati||

6-8 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||

9 Viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Tassa taṃ viññānaṃ palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti

Aniccaṃ bhante||¹

11-14 Vedā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pe

16 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

94 (2) Puppam (or Vaddham)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Nāhaṃ bhikkhave lokena vivadāmi loko ca² mayā vivadati|| Na bhikkhave dhammavādī kenaci lokasmiṃ vivadati||

4 Yaṃ bhikkhave natthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthi ti vadāmi|| Yaṃ bhikkhave atthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthi ti vadāmi||

5 Kiñca³ bhikkhave natthi sammatam loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ⁴ Natthi ti vadāmi||

¹ Complete in S^{1.3} ² B va ; S^{1.3} insert kho bhikkhave

³ S^{1.3} Kiñci ⁴ S¹ yaṃmyahaṃ ; S³ yaṃmayhaṃ

6 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave nicecaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ|| ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

7-9 Vedanā||¹ Saññā|| pe|| Sankhārā||¹

10 Viññāṇaṃ nicecaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

11 Idaṃ² kho bhikkhave natthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ pi³ Natthīti vadāmi||

12 Kiñca bhikkhave atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

13 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anicecaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

14-16 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

17 Viññāṇaṃ anicecaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

18 Idaṃ² kho bhikkhave atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ pi³ Atthīti vadāmi||

19 Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati⁴ abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā⁵ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajeti uttānikaroti||

20 Kiñca⁶ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti||

21 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttāni karoti|| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhiyamāne vivari-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts ca

³ B inserts taṃ here, omitting yaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhisambuddhoti

⁵ B inserts taṃ

⁶ B kiñci here only

yamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

22 Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|| pe||

23 Saññā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

24 Sankhārā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

25 Viññānam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo tam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti||| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatenā evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

26 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalam vā padumaṃ vā puṇḍarikaṃ vā uḍake jātam uḍake samvaddhaṃ¹ uḍakā accuggamma tṭhāti² anupalittam uḍakena|||

27 Evam eva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke samvaddho lokam abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti|||

95 (3) *Phenaṃ*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Ayojjhāyaṃ³ viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire|||

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|||⁴

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ Gaṅgā nadi mahantaṃ phenapiṇḍam āvaheyya⁵||| taṃ enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam⁶ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave phenapiṇḍe saro|||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāga-tam paccuppannam|| pe|| yaṃ dūre santike vā|| tam

¹ B °vuddham (or buddham), further on °vaddho; S³ °vattam

² B ajjuggamma tiṭṭhantaṃ

³ S³ ayojjhāyayaṃ; B ayujjhāyaṃ ⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ ava°

⁶ In B only always

bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva¹ khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati|| asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi bhikkhave rūpe sāro||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante udako bubbuḷam² uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya|| tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave udakabubbuḷo sāro||

6 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci vedanā atitānāgata-paccuppannā|| pe|| yā dūre santiko vā|| tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimbhānaṃ pacchime māse t̥hite majjhantike kāle maricikā³|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya|| pa|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave maricikāya sāro||

8 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci saññā||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sāratt̥hiko sārāgavesi sārā-pariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhārim⁴ ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandham ujum navaṃ akukkajātaṃ⁵|| tam enam mūle chindeyya mūle chetvā agge chindeyya agge chetvā pattavatt̥tiṃ vinibbhujeyya|| so tassa pattavatt̥tiṃ vinibbhujanto⁶ pheggum pi nādhigaccheyya kuto saraṃ||

10 Tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso

¹ S¹⁻³ rittamkaññeva

² B pubbuḷam always

³ B t̥hita^o maricikā; S¹⁻³ marici phandati

⁴ B kutarim

⁵ B akukkujakajātam

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibbhujeyya-nibbhujanto

upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave kada-
likkhandhe sāro||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci sankhārā atītānāga-
tapaccuppannā|| pa|| ye dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu pas-
sati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| tassa tam passato
nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tuc-
chakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā
bhikkhave sañkhāresu sāro||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyākāro vā māyākārantevāsi
vā mahāpathe¹ māyaṃ vidamseyya|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā
puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||
Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato ritta-
kaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva
khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave māyāya sāro||

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītā-
nāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| pa|| yaṃ dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu
passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| Tassa tam pas-
sato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati
tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā
bhikkhave viññāne sāro²||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| sañkhāresu
pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati
virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti||
pe³|| Nāparam ittbattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā idam vatvāna⁴ Sugato atha-
param etad avoca Satthā||

Phenaṇiḍḍupamam rūpaṃ|| vedanā bubbulupamā⁵||

Maricikūpamā saññā|| sañkhārā kadalūpamā||

Māyūpamañca viññānaṃ|| dipitādiccabandhunā⁶ 1 ||

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati⁷ || yoniso upaparikkhati||

rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti⁸ || yo nam passati yoniso|| 2 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ cātummahāpathe

² B adds ||pa||

³ More complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vatvā ⁵ B bubbulhasamā

⁶ B desitādiccabandunā ⁷ S¹⁻³ tam nijjhāti ⁸ S¹⁻³ hohi

Imañca kāyaṃ ārabha¹ || bhūripaññena desitaṃ ||
pahānā² tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ || rūpaṃ passatha chaḍ-
ḍitaṃ³ || 3 ||

Āyu usmāca viññānaṃ || yadā kāyaṃ jahantimaṃ ||
apaviddho tadā seti || parabhattam acetanaṃ || 4 ||

Etādisāyaṃ⁴ santāno || māyāyaṃ bālalāpini ||
Vadhako eso akkhāto || sāro ettha na vijjati || 5 ||

Evam khande avekkheyya⁵ || bhikkhu āradhaviṛiyo ||
divāvāya divarattin || sampajāno paṭissato || 6 ||

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ⁶ || kareyya saraṇattano⁷ ||
Careyyadittasīso va || patthayaṃ accutam padan ti⁸ || 7 ||

96 (4) Gomayaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti || ārame || Atha kho aññataro⁹ || nisīdi⁹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca ||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ¹⁰ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati ||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā yā vedanā¹¹ niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva
ṭhassati ||

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā yā saññā¹² pe ||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkhārā niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ¹² tatheva
ṭhassanti ||

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ Yoimañca kāyaṃ gārayhaṃ ² B pahānaṃ

³ B chaṭṭitaṃ ⁴ S¹⁻³ oseyyaṃ ⁵ B pave^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ pajahe sabbasaṃyogaṃ ⁷ S¹⁻³ saraṇam attano

⁸ S¹⁻³ padaṃ —ti (S³ ti)— ⁹ B has Sāvatti only

¹⁰ Omitted by S¹⁻³ here and in 9

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vedanā and further on yā saññā

¹² B sassatidhammaṃ here only

niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva thassatiti||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpam yam rūpam niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva thassati||

10-13 Natthi bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā¹|| kiñci viññānam yam viññānam² niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva thassatiti||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittam gomayapiṇḍam pāṇinā gahetvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca||

15 Ettako pi kho bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamam tattheva thassati||

16 Ettako ce pi bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho abhaviṣṣa nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettako pi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya||

17 Bhūtapubbam bhikkhu rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo muddhāvasitto|| tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti nagarasahassāni ahesuṃ Kusāvatināma-rājadhānipamukhāni||

18 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ Dhammapāsādapamukhāni||

19 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti kūtāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ Mahābyūhakūtāgarapamukhāni||

20 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ|| dantamayāni saramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni rūpiyamayāni³ goṇakattatāni paṭikatthatānipaṭalikatthatāni⁴ kadalimigapava-

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit yam viññānam

³ Missing in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

rapaccatttharaṇāni sa-uttaracchadanāni ¹ ubhato lohita-kūpa-dhānāni||

21 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti nāgasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposa-thanāgarājapamukhāni||

22 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti assasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Valāhaka-assarājapamukhāni||

23 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti rathasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejayan-tarathapamukhāni||

24 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti maṇisahassāni ahesum maṇirata-
napamukhāni||

25 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti itthisahas-sāni ahesum|| Subhaddādevīpamukhāni||

26 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti khattiyasa-hassāni ahesum anuyantāni ² pariṇāyakaratanapamu-khāni||

27 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti dhenusa-hassāni ahesum dukulasandanāni ³ kaṇṣupadhāraṇāni||

28 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti vatthakoṭi-sahassāni ahesum khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni||

29 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti thālipākasa-hassāni ahesum|| sāyam ⁴ pātam bhattābhihāro abhihari-yittha||

30 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahas-sānam ekaññeva taṃ nagaram hoti yam aham tena sama-yena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvati rājadhāni||

31 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahas-

¹ B °chadāni

² S¹.³ anuyuttāni

³ S¹ dūlasandanāni; S³ dukulasandatāni; B dukula-sandhāni

⁴ S¹.³ sāya

sānam eko yeva so pāsādo hoti yam aham tena samayena
ajjhāvasāmi Dhammo pāsādo||

32 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kuṭāgārasahas-
sānam ekaññeva tam¹ kuṭāgāraṃ hoti yam aham tena
samayena ajjhāvasāmi Mahābyūhaṃ kuṭāgāraṃ²||

33 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkāsahas-
sānam eko yeva so pallaṅko hoti yam aham tena samayena
paribhuñjāmi dantamayo vā saramayo vā sovaṇṇa mayo vā
rūpiyamayo vā||

34 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassā-
nam eko yeva so nāgo hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā||

35 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassā-
nam eko yeva so asso hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Valāhaka-assarājā³||

36 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassā-
nam eko yeva so ratho hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Vejayanto ratho||

37 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassā-
nam eka yeva sā itthi hoti|| yā maṃ⁴ tena samayena pac-
cupatṭhāti⁵ Khattiyāni vā Velamikā vā⁶||

38 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭisa-
hassānam ekaññeva tam vatthayugam hoti yam aham tena
samayena paridāhāmi khomasukhumam vā koseyyasukhu-
mam vā kambalasukhumam vā kappāsikasukhumam vā||

39 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thālīpākasahas-
sānam eko yeva so thālīpāko hoti yato naḷikodanaparamam
bhuñjāmi tadūpiyaṇa supeyyam||

40 Iti kho bhikkhu sabbe te saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā
vipariṇātā||

41 Evam aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam adhuvā
kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam anassāsikā kho bhikkhu
saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ oṃro

³ S¹⁻³ valāho^o

⁴ S¹⁻³ yamaṃ

⁵ S³ paccupṭṭhānāti

⁶ So B; S¹⁻³ khattiyāvēlamikā||

42 Yāvañcidam bhikkhu alam eva sabbesu saṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ alaṃ virajjituṃ alaṃ vimuccituṃ ti||

97 (5) *Nakhāsikā*

1-2 Sāvatti||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno, kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci² vedanā|| pe||³

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā||³

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatiti||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā|| pe|| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatiti||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṇsum āropetvā tam bhikkham etad avoca||

15 Ettakam pi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|| Ettakaṃ ce pi⁴ bhikkhu rūpaṃ abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya||

¹ S 1-3 tamyevanidānaṃ

² S³ kañci

³ Complete in B

⁴ S 1-3 etta (S¹ ettha-) kiñcāpi

16 Ettikā¹ pi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettikā cepi² bhikkhu vedanā abhaviṣsa niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ettikā pi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Ettikā pi kho bhikkhu sañhā natthi|| pe||

18 Ettakā pi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-santi|||³ Ettakā ce pi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissamsu⁴ niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakā pi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

19 Ettakam pi kho⁵ bhikkhu viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettakam ce pi kho⁶ bhikkhu viññāṇam abhaviṣsa niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam||⁷ tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu||| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Vedanā||| Sañhā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

¹ B ettakā always

² Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

³ B ṭhas-sati

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhavissu

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B omits ce S¹⁻³ omits kho

⁷ S¹ insert here sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati dukkhakkhayāya, which in S³ is reduced to sassatisamaṃ ṭhatheva ṭhas-sati (tasmā° being also omitted by S³)

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

21 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu|||

22 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
tīti|||

98 (6) *Suddhikam* (or *Samuddakam*)

1-2 Savatthi||¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ assatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ ta-
theva ṭhassati|||

5-8 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|||

Kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam
avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ theva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sattatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

99 (7) *Gaddhula* (or *Bhaddula*) (1)

1-2 Sāvattthi||| Tatra|| voca|||²

3 Anamataggāyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na
paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanā-
naṃ sandhāvaṭaṃ saṃsarataṃ|||

4 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati
vissussati na bhavati|| nattevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvara-
ṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvaṭaṃ saṃ-
sarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

5 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā
dayhati³ vinassati na bhavati|| na ttevāham bhikkhave

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² Tatra-voca is in S¹⁻³ only here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ uddayhati in this and the next number

avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyam vadāmi||

6 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yam mahāpathavi dayhāti vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyam vadāmi||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sū gaddulabaddho daḥhe khile vā thambho vā upanibaddho tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| vedanaññeva|| la|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāre yeva viññāṇaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| So rūpam anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| la|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpamhā|| na parimuccati vedanāya|| na parimuccati saññāya|| na parimuccati saṅkhārehi|| na parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dasāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| la|| na¹ vedanaṃ|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ vā¹ attānaṃ na attani vā¹ viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā¹ attānaṃ|| So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| So rūpam anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

¹ Omitted by S¹.

100 (8) *Gaddula* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsāratāṃ||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḥhe khile vā thambe vā upanibaddho|| so gacchati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upatiṭṭhati|| nisidati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanisidati|| nippajjati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanippajjati||¹

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpam etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Vedanam|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| So gacchati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe² upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati|| nisidati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisidati|| nippajjati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanippajjati||

6 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ Dīgharattam idaṃ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohanā ti|| Cittasaṅkilesā³ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā⁴ sattā visujjhanti||

7 Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ||

Evam bhante||

Tam pi kho bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma⁵ cittaṃ citteneva cintitaṃ|| tena pi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittaṃ cittaṇṇeva cittataraṃ||

8 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ|| Dīgharattam idaṃ⁶ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohanāti|| Cittasaṅkilesā⁷ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti||

¹ This phrase is omitted by S¹⁻³ which have only nippajjati so written

² S¹⁻³ add va or ca

³ S¹⁻³ Cittam saṃ^o ⁴ S¹ cittaṃ vo^o ⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ cidam

⁷ S¹ citte saṅkilesā

9 Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekanikāyaṃ pi samanupassāmi evaṃcittam yathayidam bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā te pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā citteneva cittatā||¹ Tehi pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi pañehi cittaññeva cittataram||

10 Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhunā² abhikkhaṇaṃ sakam cittam paccavekkhitabbaṃ Digharattam idaṃ cittam saṅkilīṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti|| Cittasaṅkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā cittakārako vā⁴ rajanāya vā³ lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliya⁴ vā mañjeṭṭhiyā⁵ vā suparimatthe⁶ phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapattē vā itthirūpaṃ vā-- purisarūpaṃ vā⁷ abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccāṅgiṃ|| evaṃ eva⁸ kho bhikkhave assutavā putthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| vedanaññeva|| pe|| saññāññeva|| saṅkhāreva||⁹ viññāṇaṃ yeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|| pa||

13-14 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

101 (9) *Vāsijaṭam* (or *Nāca*)

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Jānato ham bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi|| no ajānato apassato||

4 Kiṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kim passato āsavānaṃ khayoti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| pe|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññā-

¹ B cittitā ² S¹⁻³ insert nāsati ³ S¹ omits vā, S³ yavā

⁴ B paniliyā ⁵ B mañjattāyā ⁶ S¹⁻³ suparimattē

⁷ B inserts koci

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ saññāyeva—saṅkhārāyeva

nassa ¹ atthagamoti||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti |||

5 Bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi ² evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti||| atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

6 Taṃ kissa hetu||| abhāvitattā tissa vacaniyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā||| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ 'iddhipādānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgaṃ abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni atṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribbhāvitāni|||

8 Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosampadāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjeyyunti||| atha kho abhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjituṃ|||

9 Taṃ kissa hetu||| tathā hi pana ³ bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni atṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni kukkuṭiyā ⁴ na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribbhāvitāni|||

10 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evam icchā uppajjeyya||| Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti||| atha khvassa ⁵ neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

11 Taṃ kissa hetu||| abhāvitattā tissa vacaniyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā||| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ||| la||| atthaṅgikassa maggassa|||

12 Bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno

¹ S¹ omits iti viññāṇassa

² S¹⁻³ kiñcāpi

³ S¹⁻³ tathāgamūti here and further on (No. 15)

⁴ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭiyānaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ khovassa

viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyā ti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

13 Taṃ kissa hetu bhāvitattātissa vacanīyaṃ|| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipatthānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannam indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannam balānaṃ bhāvitattā sattannam bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

14 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā|| tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthiṇā abhinibbhijjeyyunti|| atha kho bhābbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthiṇā abhinibbhijjituṃ||

15 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni¹ kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni||

16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyāti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

17 Taṃ kissa hetu|| bhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ|| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipatthānānaṃ|| la|| bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

18 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave phalagaṇḍassa vā phalagaṇḍante² vāsissa vā vāsijaṭe dissante aṅgulipadāni dissanti aṅgutthapādū³ no ca khvassa evaṃ nūnaṃ hoti Ettakaṃ vata me⁴ aṭṭha vāsijaṭassa khīṇam ettakam hiyyo ettakam pareti|| atha khvassa khīṇam khīṇante va nūnaṃ hoti||

19 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-

¹ S¹⁻³ tānassu

² So S¹⁻³; B phalabhaṇḍa°

³ B °padam

⁴ B katame here only; S¹⁻³ vāme always

tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti||
Ettakaṃ vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ ettakaṃ hiyyo
ettakaṃ pareti|| athakhvassa khīṇe khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ
hoti||

20 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave samuddikāya nāvāya vetta-
bandhanabaddhāya chammāsāni¹ uḍake pariyādāya² hema-
tike³ thalam ukkhittāya⁴ vātāpaparetāni bandhanāni||
tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavattāni⁵ appakasireneva
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

21 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-
tassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saññojanāni
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

102 (10) *Aniccā* (or *Saññā*)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

3 Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikāta sabbam
kāmarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam rūparāgam pariyādiyati
sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam avijjam pariyā-
diyati|| sabbam asmimānam pariyādiyati samūhanti⁶||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kasako mahānañ-
galena kasanto⁷ sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadālento
kasati|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikāta sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajaṃ layitvā
agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchodeti||⁸ Evam eva
kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pe.⁹

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnūya¹⁰

¹ B vassamāsāni

² S¹⁻³ pariyodātāya

³ B adds na

⁴ B omits ya

⁵ B °ppavattāni

⁶ B samūhanati omitting the preceding pariyādiyati

⁷ S¹⁻³ kassako . . . kassanto

⁸ B nicchodeti

⁹ This and the following paragraphs end in B by sabbam
asmimānaṃ samūhanati

¹⁰ S³ °chinnūya ; B vaṇḍacindāya

yāni tatra ambāni vaṇṭapaṭibaddhāni sabbāni tāni tadan-
vayāni¹ bhavanti|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā
bhāvitā|| pa||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūtāgarassa yā kāci gopānasiyo
sabbā tā kūtāgamā kūtāninnā kūtāsamossaraṇā kūtāṃ
tāsam² aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā kālānusārīs
tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave anic-
casaññā|| pa||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sāragandhā lohitacanda-
naṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pa||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā
vassikaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho
bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuḍḍarājāno⁴ sabbe
te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti|| rājā tesam
cakkavatti aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pe||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tārakarūpānam pabbhā
sabbā tā candimāpabbhāya⁵ kalamā nāgghanti⁶ solasiṃ
candappabbhā tāsam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhik-
khavā aniccasaññā|| pa||

13 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamayā viddhe vigata-
valāhake deve ādicco nabham abbhussakkamāno⁷ sabbam
ākāśagatam tamagatam abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca
virocati⁸ ca|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikātā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hanti||

14 Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā katham

¹ B tadamanvayāni ² B tesam ³ B kālānusarigandho

⁴ So S³; S¹ kuḍḍha^o; B kuṭṭarājāne

⁵ S¹⁻³ candiyāpabbhāya (S³ yam) ⁶ B nāgghanti

⁷ B abbhussakkamāno

⁸ B virocate

bahulikātā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| pe|| sabbam
asmimānam samūhanti||

15 Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa attha-
gamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhāra|| Iti
viññāṇam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa attha-
gamo ti||

16 Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evam
bahulikātā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam rūpa-
rāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hantiti||

Pupphavaggo samatto||¹

'Tatra uddānam||²

Nadī|| Pupphañ ca³ Phenam ca||

Gomayañ ca Nakhāsikham||⁴

Suddhikam dve ca⁵ gaddulā||⁶

Vasijaṭam Aniccata ti||⁷

Vaggo⁸ Majjhimapaññāsako samatto||

Tassa Majjhimapaññāsakassa vagguddānam||⁹

Upāyo Arahanto ca Khajjanī Therasambhayam

Pupphavaggena paññāsadutiyo tena vuccati||

SECTION III UPARIPANÑĀSAKA

CHAPTER I ANTAVAGGO PATHAMO

103 (1) Ante

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Cattāro me bhikkhave antā|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B Buddhavaggo pañcamo

² Missing in B

³ B vaddhañ ca

⁴ S³ osikhā

⁵ S¹⁻³ sa (S³ sā-) muddakam ceva

⁶ S¹⁻³ gaddulam; B bhaddulā ⁷ S¹⁻³ nāva saññā te dasāti

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ This uddānam is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

Sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹||

4 Katamo bhikkhave sakkāyanto²|| Pañcupādanak-khandhātissa vacaniyaṃ³|| Katame pañca⁴ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho⁵ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto⁶||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto⁷|| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhīnandinī⁸ seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto⁹||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹⁰|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo¹¹ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹²||

7 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹³|| Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹⁴ seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi¹⁵ pa¹⁶ sammāsamādhi¹⁷|| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹⁸||

8 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antā ti¹⁹||

104 (2) Dukkham

1-2 Sāvatti²⁰|| Tatra²¹ voca²²||

3 Dukkhaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dukkhasamudayaṃ ca dukkhanirodhaṃ ca dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadaṃ²³ ca²⁴ tam sunātha²⁵||

4 Katamaṃ ca²⁶ bhikkhave dukkham²⁷|| Pañcupādanak-khandhātissa vacaniyaṃ²⁸|| Katame pañca²⁹ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho³⁰ pe³¹ viññānupādānakkhandho³²|| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkham³³||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo³⁴|| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā³⁵ pa³⁶ vibhavataṇhā³⁷|| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo³⁸||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho³⁹|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo⁴⁰|| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho⁴¹||

¹ S¹⁻³ °gaminī° always ² S¹⁻³ °gāminiñca paṭipadaṃ

³ B kathaṇa

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā||
 Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathidam sammā-
 diṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave
 dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti||

105 (3) Sakkāyo

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Sakkāyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyasamu-
 dayañ ca sakkāyanirodhañca sakkāyanirodhagāminiñ ca
 patipadam tam ¹ supātha||

4 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo|| Pañcupādānak-
 khandhā tissa vacaniyam|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathi-
 dam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| ² viññāṇupādānakkhandho||
 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo|| Yāyam
 tañhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkā-
 yasamudayo||

6 Katamo ca sakkāyanirodho|| Yo tassāyeva tañhāya||
 pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭi-
 padā|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathidam
 sammādiṭṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhī||

8 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭi-
 padā ti||

106 (1) Parinñeyyā

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Parinñeye ca bhikkhave dhammo desissāmi parinñā ca
 parinñātāviñca ³ puggalam|| tam supātha||

4 Katame ⁴ ca bhikkhave parinñeyyā dhammā|| ⁵ Rū-
 pam bhikkhave parinñeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā||
 Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam parinñeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuc-
 canti bhikkhave parinñeyyā dhammā||

¹ Omitted by B and S¹

² Complete in B

³ S¹ oñātapica; S³ oñātapica

⁴ S¹⁻³ katamo

⁵ S¹⁻³ oñeyyo dhammo

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā¹ Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo² Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññā³

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo⁴ Arahātissa vacanīyaṃ Yó yam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto⁵ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo ti⁶

107 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti¹ Tatra² voca³

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā⁴ Katame pañca⁵ Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho⁶ pe⁷ Viññāṇupādānakkhandho⁸

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti⁹ pe¹⁰ pajānanti¹¹ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti¹²

108 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti¹

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā² Katame pañca³ Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho⁴ pe⁵

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti⁶ pe⁷ pajānanti⁸ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti⁹

109 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-2 Sāvatti¹

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā² Katame pañca³ Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho⁴ pe⁵ viññāṇupādānakkhandho⁶

4 Yato ca⁷ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca

¹ S¹⁻³ insert yo bhikkhave ² S¹⁻³ na me te^o (complete)

³ Complete in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipā-
tadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

110 (8) *Arahaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame
pañca|| Seyyathīdaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
nupādānakkhandho||

4 Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam
upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assā-
dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam viditvā
anupādā vimutto hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu
araḥaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anup-
pattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāññojano sammadaññā
vimutto ti||

111 (9) *Chandarāgi* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ paṇaṃ bhavissati
ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
anuppādadhammaṃ||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||¹

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam
pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇaṃ bhavissati
ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
anuppādadhammaṃ ti||

112 (10) *Chandarāgi* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
ye upāyupādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te

¹ Complete in S^{1.3}

² B upayu° always

pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinna-
mūlam|| la|| pe||¹

4-5 Vedanāya|| Saññāya||

6 Saṅkhāresu yo chando|| pa|| evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā
bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā
āyatim anuppādadhammā||

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchin-
namūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppā-
dadhamman ti||

Antavaggo samatto²||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Ante³ Dukkaṇcā Sakkāyo||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||⁴

Sotāpanno Arahāṇca||

Dve ca Chandarāgiyo ti||⁵

CHAPTER II DHAMMAKATHIKA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

113 (1) *Avijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme⁶||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pa||

3 Nisīno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||
Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodham na pajānāti
rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre na
pajānāti|| pa|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pa-
jānāti||⁷

¹ So in B, complete in S¹⁻³

² In S³ only

³ S¹⁻³ antam

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samaṇe; B duve

⁵ B duve ca chandarāginoti

⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

⁷ More complete in S¹⁻³

9 Ayam vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

114 (2) *Vijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (2)

1-3 Sāvattbi||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

4 Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayaṃ|| rūpanirodhaṃ|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre pajānāti|| la|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

9 Ayam vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||

115 (3) *Kathika* (1)

1-2 Sāvattbi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| Kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti||

4 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbānappatto bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya||

5-7 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu||

8 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ in this and the following suttas till 9

virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbanappatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

116 (4) Kathika (2)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Ekam antam nisinnō kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti|| kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti|| kittāvatā diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto hoti||

3 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammam deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||

4-6 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya ce bhikkhu|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu||

7 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammam deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

117 (5) Baudhanā

1-2 Sāvatti||

✓ 3 Idha bhikkhave¹ assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī|| pe|| sappurisa dhammesu avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho² atiradassī apāraddassī baddho jāyati³ baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati||

¹ S¹-3 omit idha bhikkhave

² B santara^o always

³ B jiyati

4 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| vedanāya vā attānam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

5-6 Saññam|| Sañkhāre|||¹

7 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññānabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī|| la²|| sappurīsadhammesu vinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmim vā attānanam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tiradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Na vedanam attato|| la|||

10 Na saññam attato|| la|||

11 Na sañkhāre attato|| la|||

12 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako na viññānabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tiradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

118 (6) *Parimuechita*

/ 1 Sāvatthi|||

2 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave||| Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etam yathabhūtam sammapaññāya dattabbam|||

3-5 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Sañkhāre|||

¹ Complete in S^{1.3} ² S^{1.3} ari—pe—instead of || la||

³ Missing in S^{1.3}

6 Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti||

No hetam bhante||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| viññānam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||¹

7 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

119 (7) *Parimucchita* (2)

✓ 1 Sāvattbi||

2 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassathāti||

Evam bhante||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||

6 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassathāti||

Evam bhānte||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Viññānaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||

7 Evaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

120 (8) *Saññojanam*

1-2 Sāvattbi|| Saññojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saññojanaṃ ca|| taṃ suñātha||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave saññojaniyādharmā katamaṃ ca saññojanāṃ||

4 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ||

5-7 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

¹ B adds || la||

8 Viññānaṃ saññojanīyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ||

9 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saññojanīyā dhammā|| idaṃ
saññojananti||

121 (9) Upādānaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti|| Upādāniye ce bhikkhave dhamme desis-
sāmi upādānaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| kataṃ
upādānaṃ||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha
chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ||

6-8 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

9 Viññānaṃ upādāniyo dhammo|| yo¹ tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha upādānaṃ||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| idaṃ
upādānaṃ ti||

122 (10) Sīlam

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca
Mahā-Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Miga-
dāye||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayaṃ
paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami||
pa|| etad avoca|| Silavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā-
katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti||

4 Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā pañcupādāna-
khandā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaḍḍato sallato aghato
ābādhatto parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā||

5 Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādāpakkhando||
viññānupādānakkhandho|| Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhik-
khunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato|| pe||
anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā||

6 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ silavā

¹ Sr.³ ye

² B Koṭṭhiko-ka always

bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato||
pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiṭṭhalam
sacchikareyyāti||

7 Sotāpannena panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasikattabbāti||

8 Sotāpannena pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

9 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sotāpanno
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiṭṭhalam sacchikareyyā-
ti||

10 Sakadāgāminā panāvuso¹ Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
ca² dhammā yoniso kattabbāti||

11 Sakadāgāminā pi kho³ āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

12 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sakadāgāmi
bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiṭṭhalam sacchikareyyāti||

13 Anāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbā ti||

14 Anāgāminā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime⁴
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso
manasi kattabbā||

15 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ anāgāmi
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto arahattaphalam⁵ sacchikareyyāti||

16 Arahata⁶ panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso
manasi kattabbāti||

17 Arahata pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita ime pañcupādānak-
khande aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā||

18 Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttarikaraṇīyaṃ katassa vā

¹ B omtis pan ² Missing in B ³ S¹⁻³ sakadāgāmino kho

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert ca ⁵ B arahattaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert pi

paṭiccayo¹|| api ca kho ime² dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā
ditṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṁvattanti satisam-
paññāya³ cāti||

123 (11) *Sutavā*

1 Bārāṇasi-nidānaṃ||⁴

124 (12) *Kappo* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami⁵||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāraṃkāraṃānānusayā na hontī ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhutaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā pe Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāraṃānānusayā na hontīti||

¹ S³ paticcayo here and in the next sutta ² S¹⁻³ apicame

³ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁴ Complete in B.—This sutta is exactly the same as the
preceding; the word *sutavā* being only put instead of
silavata

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

125 (13) *Kappo* (2)

1 Sāvattthi|||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavan-
tam etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ ¹ mānasam
hoti vidhāsamatikkantam ² santam ³ suvimuttan ti|||

3 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam||
la|| sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso
attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
anupādā vimutto hoti|||

4-6 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci sañ-
khārā|||

7 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇam netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

8 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantam santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

Dhammakathikavaggo samatto ⁴|||Avijjā Vijjā ⁵ dve Kathikā||Bandhanā Parimuccitā dve ⁶||Saññojānaṃ Upādānaṃ ⁷||Silaṃ Sutavā ⁸ dve ca Kappenā ti ⁹|||

CHAPTER III AVIJJĀVAGGO TATIYO

126 (1) *Samudayadhamma* (1)

1 Sāvattthi|| ārāme|||

¹ S¹⁻³ opagata° always ² S¹⁻³ vidhāya° further on vidhā°

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always ⁴ In S¹⁻³ only

⁵ S¹⁻³ Dve bhikkū ⁶ S¹⁻³ Parimuccā dve

⁷ S¹⁻³ odānā ⁸ S¹ Sila ; S³ Silavā and omits Sutavā

⁹ S¹⁻³ Kappināti

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathādhammaṃ na pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Veyadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudaya-veyadhammaṃ¹ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Veyadhammā vedanā ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudaya-veyadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saṅkhaṃ|| pe||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| veyadhamme saṅkhāre Veyadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyadhamme saṅkhāre Samudaya-veyadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Veyadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudaya-veyadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti||

10 Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti||

11 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudaya-rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Veyadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ

¹ B and S omit vey in this word here and further on

pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ rupam Samudayavaya-
dhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ|| pe||

13 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|| pe||

14 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|| pe|| ¹

15 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ
viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ viñ-
ñāṇaṃ Veyadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||
samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayavayadham-
maṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti

16 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā vijjāgato hoti-
ti||

127 (2) Samudayadhamma (2)

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam
patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā
ca³ avijjāgato hotiti||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammam
rupam Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na
pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ rupam|| pe|| samudayavayadham-
maṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammam vedanaṃ|| pe||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre||

8 Samudayadhammam viññāṇaṃ|| pa⁴|| veyadhammam
viññāṇaṃ|| pa|| Samudayavayadhammam⁵ viññāṇanti
yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso⁶ ettāvatā ca⁷ avijjāgato hotiti||

¹ 12 and 14 are more complete in B

² S³ omits Mahā

³ Complete in B

⁴ 5-8 are more complete in B ⁵ B °viya° instead of °vaya°

⁶ S¹⁻³ vuccatā vuso

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ca

128 (3) *Samudayadhammā* (3)

1-2 Bārāṇasi nidānaṃ¹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca² || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati³ katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti ||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti⁴ ||
vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ⁵ pe⁶ samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ⁷ pe⁸

7 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ⁹ ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre¹⁰ ||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ¹¹ samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti ||

129 (4) *Assāda* (1)

1 2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye² ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca³ || Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati⁴ Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti ||

5-7 Vedanāya⁵ || Saññāya⁶ || Saṅkhāraṇaṃ⁷ ||

8 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti ||

130 (5) *Assāda* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye¹ ||

¹ Complete in B

² Sr.3 taññeva nidānaṃ—Ekam antaṃ nisīdi—and so on, more or less complete in the following suttas

3 Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādina-
vañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya||| pe|| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti¹||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

131 (6) *Samudaya* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| pa||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam na pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññā-
ṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca
nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettavatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

132 (7) *Samudaya* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti avuso
Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā
ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññā-
ṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

¹ The numbers 5-7-8 are repeated in S¹⁻³ (S³ omitting saññāya)

² B inserts here assādañca ādinavañca

133 (8) *Koṭṭhita* (1)

- 1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||
 2 Atha kho Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam¹ ||pe||
 3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasma-
 tam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| Avijjā avijjā ti āvuso
 Koṭṭhita vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā
 vuccati|| kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||
 5-8 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|| Viññā-
 ṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na
 pajānāti||
 9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettavatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
 ti²||
 10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-
 Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuc-
 cati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā ca vijjāgato hoti
 ti||
 11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||
 12-14 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||
 15 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||
 16 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hoti-
 ti||

134 (9) *Koṭṭhita* (2)

- 1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||
 3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā kittavatā ca avijjā-
 gato hotiti||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayaṇca
 atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
 bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||
 5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||
 8 Viññāṇassa samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ patisallāṇā vutṭhito^o upasāṅkami^o onisidi ² B hoti

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-
Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita
vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato
hotiti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti|||

12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

15 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||| ayam
vuccatāvuso¹ vijjāgato hotiti¹|||

135 (10) Koṭṭhita (3)

1-2 Taññeva nidānaṃ|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasman-
taṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā hoti
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti ti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti||
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti|| rūpanirodham na pajānāti||
rūpanirodhagāminin paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| pe|| Saññāṃ||| Saṅkhāre|||

8 Viññāṇaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ na pajā-
nāti viññāṇanirodham na pajānāti vinnāṇanirodhagāminin
paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā avijjāgato hotiti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-
Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuc-
cati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato
hotiti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti rūpa-

¹ The second part (Nos. 10-15) of this sutta and the
first part of the next (Nos. 1-9) are omitted in B

samudayam¹ pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti rūpani-
rodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

12-14 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||

15 Viññānam pajānāti viññānassa samudayam pajānāti
viññānanirodham pajānāti viññānanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam pajānāti||

16 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvātā ca vijjāgato hotitī||

Avijjāvaggo||

Tatraddānam||

Samudayadhammena tiṇi²||

Assāda apare duve³||

Samudayena dve vuttā⁴

Koṭṭhitena⁵ apare tayoti||

CHAPTER IV KUKKULĀ—VAGGO CATUTTHO

136 (1) Kukkuḷa

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra—voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave kukkuḷam|| vedanā kukkuḷā⁶||
saññā kukkuḷā⁷|| saṅkhārā kukkuḷā⁶|| viññānam kukku-
lām||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānasmim pi nibbindati||

5 Nibbindam virajjati||⁸ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
titi||

137 (2) Aniccena (1)

1 Sāvatthi||

2 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo||
Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

¹ B rūpassa sam^o ² S¹⁻³ cetaso ³ S¹⁻³ assādo^o dvē

⁴ B samudayeca; S¹⁻³ vutto ⁵ B koṭṭhike

⁶ S¹⁻³ kukkuḷam ⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁸ Complete in B

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti||

138 (3) *Aniccena* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti||

139 (4) *Aniccena* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

140-142 (5-7) *Dukkheṇa* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3-8 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| pa||

3-8 rāgo pahātabbo||

3-8 chandarāgo pahātabbo ti¹||

143-145 (8-10) *Anattena* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

2 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko ca bhikkhave anattā|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

7 Viññānam anattā¹ tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

8 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti²|||

146 (11) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|||

4 So³ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam parijanāti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇam parijanāti|||

5 So rūpam parijanaṃ|| vedanaṃ||| saññaṃ||| saṅkhāre||| viññāṇam parijanaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti|||

147 (12) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| pa|||

¹ S¹⁻³ anattam

² So S¹⁻³ where the three suttas are united : but divided in B

³ B Yo

4-5 °parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti ¹||

148 (13) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Saddhā pabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti||

5 So rūpam pari jānaṃ vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jaramaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti||

Kukkuḷavaggo ² catuttho||

Tassuddānam ³||

Kukkuḷā tayo Aniccena ⁴||

Dukkheṇa apare tayo||

Anattena tayo vuttā||

Kulaputtana dve ⁵ dukkhā ti||

CHAPTER V DIṬṬHIVAGGO PAÑCAMO

149 (1) *Ajjhattikāṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kiṣminnu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati Ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṇti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; as in the preceding and the next

² S³ kukkula° ³ S¹⁻³ tatrud° ⁴ S¹⁻³ aniccata

⁵ So all the MSS.; it ought to be tayo

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya uppajjati
ajjhataṃ sukhadukkham|||

6-8 Vedanāya sati pa|| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
sati¹||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ²
sukhadukkham|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpam niccam anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhanti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-13 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

14 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhan-
ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evampassam pa|| nāparam itthattāya ti pajānā-
tīti|||

150 (2) *Etam mama*

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupassatīti|||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā pe|||

5-9 Rūpe³ kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; S¹ adding vābahiddham vā to ajjhat-
tam

² S¹⁻³ add vā

³ S¹⁻³ Rūpam

abhinivissa¹ la^{||} Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati^{||}²

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti^{||}

Aniccaṃ bhante^{||} pa^{||} vipariṇāmadhammam api me tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupasseyyā ti^{||}

No hetam bhante^{||}

11-13 Vedanā^{||} Saññā^{||} Saṅkhārā^{||}

14 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti^{||}

Aniccaṃ bhante^{||} pa^{||} vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupasseyyāti^{||}

No hetam bhante^{||}

15 Evam passaṃ^{||} pe^{||} nāparam itthattāyāti pajānatiti^{||}

151 (3) *Eso attā*³

1-3 Sāvatti^{||} Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca⁴ bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti^{||}

4 Bhagavammulakā no bhante dhammā^{||} pe^{||}

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati^{||} So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti^{||}

6-9 Vedanāya^{||} Saññāya^{||} Saṅkhāresu^{||} Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat Etam^o samanupassati ti and subjoin: bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpamabhinivissa evam diṭṭhiṃ (further on diṭṭhi) uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti

² Instead of Etam mama S¹⁻³ have Evam diṭṭhi uppajjati no cassaṃ (S³ omit no cassaṃ) no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti

³ This sutta, the third in B, is the fifth in S¹⁻³

⁴ B pacca always

uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yampanāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

152 (4) *No ca me siyā*¹

1-2 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatī ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā || pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

¹ This sutta, the fourth in B, is the sixth in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissam always

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| No cassam no me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

No hetam bhante||

Evam passam|| pe|| naparam itthattaṃ pajānāti ti||

153 (5) Micchā

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam|| api
nu tam anupādāya micchādītthi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

154 (6) Sakkāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa sakkāyadītthi uppajjati|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa sakkāyadītthi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
sakkāyadītthi uppajjati|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya
dītthi uppajjeyyā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pe|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya-
dītthi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātiti|||

155 (7) Attānu

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa Attānudiṭthi uppajjati|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa attānudiṭthi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
attānuditṭhi uppajjati||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti||

156 (8) *Abhinivesa* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhāti||¹

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya uppaj-
jeyyūṃ saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| no hetam bhante||²

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ saññojanavinivesavinibaddhā always ² In S¹⁻³ only

157 (9) *Abhinivesa* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-vinibandhājjhosānā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||¹

158 (10) *Anandena*

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|| Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti||

4 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ anupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

5-8 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā ti sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti||

9 Tasmā ti hānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam||²

¹ This sutta is the same as the preceding with the mere substitution of 'vinibandhājjhosānā' to 'vinibandhā' (S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā)

² This paragraph is to be found in S¹⁻³ only.

10 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātīti||¹

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo||²

Tassuddānaṃ||³

Ajjhattikam Etam mama Eso me attā No ca me siyā||
Micchā Sakkāya Attānu 4 dve|| Abhinivesā Ānandenāti||⁵

⁶ Uparipaññāsakuddānaṃ||⁷

Antaṃ Vijjā Samudayaṃ ca||

Kukkulaṃ Diṭṭhi pañcamam||

Tatiyo paññāsako vutto

Nipāto ti pavuccatīti||⁸

Khandhasamyuttaṃ niṭṭhitam||⁹

BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTA

CHAPTER I VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Māro*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||¹⁰

2 Attha kho āyasmā Rādhō yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ B pajanāmīti

² B omits pañcamo

³ S¹⁻³ uddānaṃ bhavati

⁴ B sakkāyattānu; S¹⁻³ sakkāya attānaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ vinivesā apare dve Ānandena pūrito vaggo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Cullapaññāsako samatto—tassa vagguddānaṃ

⁷ This mention is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

⁸ S¹⁻³ Antādharmā tatovijjā

kukkulo diṭṭhipañcamam

gatiyo paññāsako vutto

nipāto tena (S¹ tona) vuccati

⁹ S¹⁻³ Khandhavaggassa nipātaṃkelatīni (-ṇi being erased in S¹) paññāsakaṃ samattaṃ

¹⁰ In S¹⁻³ only, which omits even Sāvatti in the sequel

kami|| upasankamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidi||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro ti||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha rūpam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatiti passa rogoti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evaṃ passanti te sammāpassanti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||² Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||²

8 Viññāṇe sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha viññāṇam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatiti passa rāgo ti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evaṃ passanti te sammāpassanti ti||

9 Sammāḍassanam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||³
Sammāḍassanaṃ kho Rādha nibbidatthaṃ||

10 Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā ti||
Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā||

11 Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti||
Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho||⁴

12 Vimutti⁵ pana bhante kimatthiyāti||
Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā||⁴

13 Nibbānam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||

Assa⁶ Rādha pañhaṃ nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gaḥetum|| Nibbānogaḍhaṃ hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyaṇaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ ti||

2 (2) Satto

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ omit bhante and add vuccati

² More complete in S¹⁻³

³ B kimatthaṃ

⁴ B °atthaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ vimuttim

⁶ B accayā ; S³ addha corrected to assa

etad avoca||| Satto satto ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante satto ti vuccatī||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

9 Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo² vā paṃsvā-gārakehi kiṇanti|||³ Yāva kivañca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avitarāgā honti avigatachandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigataparilāhā avigatatāṇhā|| tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni ālayanti kelāyanti⁴ manāyanti⁵ mamāyanti|||

10 Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatachandā vigatapemā vigatapipāsā vigataparilāhā vigatatāṇhā|| atha kho⁶ tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhamṣenti vikiṇanikaṃ⁷ karonti|||

11 Evam eva kho Rādha tumhe rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikiṇanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayā paṭipajjatha|||

12-14 Vedanaṃ vikiratha||| Saññaṃ vikiratha||| Saṅkhāre vikiratha|||

15 Viññāṇaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha⁸ viddhamsetha vikiṇanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayā paṭipajjatha||| Taṇhakkhayo hi Rādha nibbānaṃ ti|||

3 (3) Bhavanetti

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavan-tam etad avoca||| Bhavanetti⁹ bhavanettinirodho¹⁰ ti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante bhavanetti katamo bhavanettinirodho ti|||¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³ vuccati

² B kumārikāyo always

³ S¹⁻³ oṅgārakesuhi kiṇantā

⁴ S¹⁻³ alliyanti kelāyanti⁸

⁵ S¹⁻³ vanāyanti ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit kho ⁷ B vikiṇaniyaṃ always

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁹ B adds nirodho ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ omit nirodho

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kasmā nu kho bhante bhavanetti ti nirodhoti

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam
vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā¹ bhavanettinirodho||

5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||

8 Viññāne yo chando|| pa|| adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā||
ayam vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā bhavanettinirodho
ti||

4 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham
Bhagavā etad avoca|| Pariññeye ca dhamme desissāmi
pariññāṇ ca² pariññātāvim puggalaṃ ca taṃ suṇohi||³
pe||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Katame ca Rādha pariññeyyā
dhammā|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha pariññeyyo dhammo||
Vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Sañña|| Saṅkhārā pariññeyyo
dhammo|| Viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti
Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā||

5 Katamā ca Rādha pariññā|| Yo kho Rādha rāgak-
khayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayam vuccati Rādha
pariññā||

6 Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvi⁴ puggalo|| Arahātissa
vacaniyaṃ|| yoyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ayam
vuccati Rādha pariññātāvi⁴ puggalo ti||

5 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca||
seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānak-
khandho||

5 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ

¹ B nirodho

² B pariññā ca

³ S¹⁻³ pariññātāvica puggalaṃ taṃ suṇatha

⁴ S¹⁻³ ñātāvi

pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṁ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṁ|| na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññattham vā brahmaññattham vā dīṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti|| te kho¹ Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṁ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇā sammataṁ|| te ca pañāyasmantosāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca dīṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti||

6 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

5-6 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagaṇaṇca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na² pajānanti|| pe|| sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharantīti||

7 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

¹ S¹⁻³ add te

² S³ omit na. Somewhat seems to be wanted in the MSS—napajānanti in S³; pajānanti in B.

5 Yato ca kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ayam vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako Sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) Arahā

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmaṇ-
taṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānak-
khandho||

5 Yato ca kho Rādha bhikkhu imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupāda¹ vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhu Arahāṇa khīṇāsavo, vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabbāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa bhava saññojano sammad aññāvi-mutto ti||

9 (9) Chandarāga (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmaṇ-
taṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ paṇiṇaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā paṇiṇā bhavissati ucchinna-mūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ saṅkhārā paṇiṇā bhavissanti ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

¹ S¹-3 anupādāya

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam bhavissati|| pa|| dhamman ti||

10 (10) Chandarāga (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmaṇ-
tam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
yo upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucehinna-
mūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppāda-
dhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ sū vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucehinna-
mūlā tālavatthukatā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinive-
sānusayā te pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti
ucehinna-
mūlā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evantaṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati ucehinna-
mūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppāda-
dhamman ti||

Rādhasamyuttassa pathamo vaggo||¹

Tatruddānaṃ||¹

Māro Satto Bhavanetti||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||²

Sotāpanno Arahā ca||

Chandarāgā apare dve ti||³

¹ B has only vaggo tassudānaṃ

² S¹⁻³ oññeyyaṃ samaṇena dve

³ S¹⁻³ dve chandarāgiyāti

CHAPTER II DUTIYO VAGGO

11 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti bhante ¹
vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante Māroti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro vedanā Māro saññā Māro
saṅkhārā Māro viññānam Māro||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi
nibbindati|| pe|| ² nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

12 (2) *Māradhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māradhammo Māra-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
Māradhammo ti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māradhammo vedanā Māradhammo
saññā Māradhammo saṅkhārā Māradhammo viññānam
Māradhammo||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātiti||

13 (3) *Anicca* (1)

1-3 Aniccam aniccanti bhante vuccati|| katamannu kho
bhante aniccanti|| ³

4 Rupaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| saññā
aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññānam aniccaṃ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

14 (4) *Anicca* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Aniccadhammo anic-
cadhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
aniccadhammo ti||

• 4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| vedanā anicca-

¹ S¹⁻³ kho panetam instead of bhante

² Complete in B

³ So S¹⁻³; more complete in B

dhhammo|| saññā|| saṅkharā aniccadhammo|| viññāṇam
aniccadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 (5) *Dukkha* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkhaṃ dukkhanti
bhante vuccati|| Katamannu kho bhante dukkhanti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ|| vedanā dukkhā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā dukkhā|| viññāṇam dukkhaṃ||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

16 (6) *Dukkha* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkhadhammo
dukkhadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante dukkhadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhadhammo|| vedanā dukkha-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā dukkhadhammo|| viññāṇam
dukkhadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

17 (7) *Anatta* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Anattā anattā ti bhante
vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattāti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattā|| vedanā anattā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā anattā|| viññāṇam anattāti||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

18 (8) *Anatta* (2)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhaga-
vantam etad avoca|| Anattadhammo anattadhammoti
bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattadham-
moti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattadhammo|| vedanā anatta-

dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā anattadhammo|| viññāṇam
anattadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (9) *Khaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Khayadhammo khaya-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
khayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha khayadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā khayadhammo|| viññāṇam khayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (10) *Vaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vayadhammo vaya-
dhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
vayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha vayadhammo|| vedanā vaya-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā vayadhammo|| viññāṇam
vayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (11) *Samudaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Samudayadhammo
samudayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante samudayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha samudayadhammo|| vedanā
samudayadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārasamudayadhammo||
viññāṇam samudayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

22 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodhadhammo

nirodhadhammoti|| Katamo nu kho bhante nirodha-
dhammo ti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

Vaggo dutiyo||

Uddānam||¹

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||

Anicehi pare dve||²

Dukkhehi ca³ dve vuttā||

Anattehi tattheva ca||⁴

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ||⁵

Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

CHAPTER III ĀYĀCANA-VAGGO TATIYO

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante
Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe||⁶ pahitatto
vihareyyan ti||

23 (1) Māro

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ko ca
Rādha Māro|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| Vedanā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Saññā|| Saṅkhārā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Viññāṇaṃ Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

24 (2) Māradhammo

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

¹ B Vaggassudānaṃ ; omitting Vaggo dutiyo

² S¹⁻³ anicehiapare dve ³ S¹⁻³ dukkhena

⁴ S¹⁻³ apare dve instead of tattheva ca ; S³ puts anattā
before anattehi

⁵ S¹⁻³ Khayadhammo vayadhammosamudayadhammo ca

⁶ Complete in B

25-26 (3-4) *Anicca* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

27-28 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkham||

4 Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo||

29-30 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

31-32 (9-10) *Khaya-Vaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

33 (11) *Samudaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

34 (12) *Nirodhadhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante||
pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko
ca Rādha nirodhadhammo||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedāna nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saṃñā||| Saṃkhārā
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Viññāṇaṃ
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

5 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|||

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo|||¹

Tatruddānaṃ|||

¹ So S¹⁻³ (S¹ Āyātana°); B vago udānaṃ; no title is given

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||
 Aniccena apare duve||¹
 Dukkhehi ca ² dve vuttā||
 Anattehi apare dve ³
 Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| ⁴
 Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|||

CHAPTER IV UPANISINNAVAGGO CATUTTHO

35 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti||| ⁵ Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Ko ca Rādha Māro||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| pa|| Viññāṇaṃ Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| pe||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

36 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

37-38 (3-4) *Aniccaṃ* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ aniccehi^o odve

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ B anattāhi tatheva ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ add dhammo after khaya, vaya, omitting samu-
 ayam

⁵ More complete in S¹⁻³

39-40 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkham||

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhadhammam||

41-42 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

43-45 (9-11) *Khaya-Vaya-Samudaya*

4-6 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabboti||**46** (12) *Nirodhadhamma*1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyaśman-
taṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| Yo kho Rādha
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahā-
tabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha nirodha-
dhammo||4-6 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te
chando pahātabbo|| tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| tatra te
chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||
Viññānaṃ nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||7 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho||

Tatrudānaṃ||

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| Aniccā apareṇa dve||

Dukkham ca dve vuttā|| dve Anattehi atthamam||

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

Rādha-Samyuttam||¹

¹ So B. In Sr.³ the end is thus: *Evam Mārosuttāni
vitthāretabbāni—Evam nirodhadhammena chattimsaveyyā-*

BOOK III DITṬHI-SAMYUTTAM

CHAPTER I SOTĀPATTIVAGGO

1 (1) *Vātam*

1-2 Sāvatt¹hi || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati || Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante || pe ||¹

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati || Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati || Saññāyasati || Saṅkhāresu sati ||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati || Nā vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti ||

Aniccaṃ bhante ||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti ||

Dukkham bhante ||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo pi jāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti ||

karaṇāni vitthāretabbāni—Evaṃ Rādhasamyutta (S¹—am) piṇḍite catunavuti veyyakaraṇāni honti—Rādhasamyuttam samattam — Tatrudānam — Māro ca Māradhammo ca Aniccehi apare dve Dukkheṇa dve vuttā Anattehi ca apare dve Khayadhammo Vayadhammo Samudayadhammo Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti—Upanisinnavaggo samatto

¹ Complete in B

No hetam bhante|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāneccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāneccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti|| na najjo sandanti|| na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāneccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāneccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa inesu chasu¹ ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||² ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

2 (2) Etam mama

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

¹ B ca instead of chasu, always

² Sr.3 hotīti

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam ditthi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam ditthi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| la||

10-12 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

13 Viññāṇam niccam aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pa||

Api nu tam upādāya evam ditthi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

14 Yam piḍaṃ¹ ditthaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam patam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukkhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam ditthi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Yato kho² bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

3 (3) So attā

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditthi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

¹ B pi here and in the next sutta

² Missing in S¹.³

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāne sati viññānam upādāya viññānam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

9-13 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niecaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā||
la|| avipariṇāmadhammo ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā taṃ piniccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāya-noti|||

4 (4) *No ca me siyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatiti|||

• 3 Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

• 4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissaṃ always

· niviṣṣa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhiniviss: evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ v: aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam|||¹

14 Yaṃ piḍaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuviracitaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ v: aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkha pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

5 (5) Natthi

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭhaṃ natthi hutāṃ natthi sukaṭadukka-ṭānaṃ kammānam phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paraloko natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā natthi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā² sammā paṭi-pannā ye imaṅca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti||| Catummahābhūtika ayaṃ³ puriso

¹ More complete in B

² S¹⁻³ samagga (S³ ṃ) tā

³ B yaṃ

yadā kālaṃ karoti pathavīpathavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati||¹ āpoāpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| vāyovāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti āyanti² pañcamā³ purisaṃ matam ādāya gacchanti yāva ālāhanāpādāni paññāyanti kāpotakāni atthiṇi bhavanti bhasmantā-
hūtiyo⁴ dattupaññattam idaṃ dānaṃ nāma tesam tuccham musāvilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pe|| kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pe|| Kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pa|| kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||⁵

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ anupigacchati always

² So S¹⁻³; further on āsanti; B āsanti

³ S¹ pañcavā here only ⁴ B bhasmantā āhutiyo

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³ from Tam kim maññatha°

kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||¹

14 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicariṭaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitthaṃ|| pa||² ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti³|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti|||

6 (6) Karoto

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato⁴ kārayato⁵ chindato chedāpayato vadhato vadhāpayato⁶ socato⁷ socayato kilamato⁸ kilamapāyato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atināpayato adinnam ādiyato⁹ sandhiṃ chindato¹⁰ nillopam harato ekāgārikaṃ karonto paripantho tiṭṭhato paraḍāraṃ gacchato musābhaṇato karato na kariyati¹¹ pāpaṃ||| Khurapariyantaṃ ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalam ekaṃ maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya|| natthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa āgamo||| Dakkhiṇam ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here Vedanā-sañña-saṅkhārā-viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B honti

⁴ So B always; S¹⁻³ here only, further on karoto

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ pacato (S³ pañcato) pācayato instead of vadhato°

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

⁸ S¹⁻³ kilamayato

⁹ B omits adinnam ādiyato

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chindayato

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kareyyati

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento||
natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa ¹ āgamo||
Uttaram ce pi Gaṅgāya ² tiram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
yajanto yājento ³|| natthi tato nidānam puññam natthi
puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi
puññam natthi puññassa āgamo||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu
sati||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi
puññam natthi puññassa āgamo||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam va ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
kārayato|| pe|| natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo
ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam||⁴

15 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam
pariyesitam anuvicariṭam manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

No hetam bhante||

16 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhā-
nesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti||
pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
*panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ pāpassāpi

² S¹⁻³ Gaṅgā

³ B yajāpento

⁴ Complete in B

7 (7) *Hetu*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ vissuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhanti|| Natthi balam natthi viriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamo|| sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatibhāva-paripatā chasvevā-bhijātisu ¹ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī||

3 Bhagavammulakā no bhante dhammā||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| la|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā, Saṅkhāra|| Viññāṇam ²||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe || dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pa|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī||

No hetam bhante||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā

¹ B chaḷevābhi°

² More complete in B

hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako|| pe||
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

8 (8) (*Mahā*) *Diṭṭhena*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kisimī nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Sattime
kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā¹ animmātā² vañjhā
kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti²
na aññamaññam vyābādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa su-
khāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā³|||

3 Katame satta||| Pathavikāyo apokāyo tejokāyo vāyo-
kāyo|| sukhe dukkhe jīve||| Sattime⁴ kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyit-
ṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti na aññamaññam vyā-
bādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā
sukhadukkhāya vā|||

4 Yo pi tiñhena satthena sissam chindati na koci tam⁵
jīvitaṃ voropeti|| sattannaṃ tveva kāyānam antarena
sattham vivaram anupavisati⁶|||

5 Cuddasa kho⁷ paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni⁸
satthi ca satāni cha ca satāni|| pañca kammāsātāni⁹ pañca
ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca addhakamme ca
dvatṭhipaṭipadā dvatṭhantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo attha-
purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ajīvakasate ekūnapaññāsa
paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsanāgavāsasate viṣe indriya-
sate tiṃse niriyaṣate chattiṃsa¹⁰ rajodhātuyo satta sañ-
nigabbhā satta asaṇṇigabbhā satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā¹¹ satta

¹ B omits animmātā always ² S¹⁻³ aññamanti always

³ B omits sukhadukkhāya vā always

⁴ S¹ inserts ime satta; S³ satta only

⁵ S¹ omit tam; S³ has kimi

⁶ S¹ anupatti; S³ anupatita—perhaps both to be read
anupatati ⁷ S¹⁻³ mo ⁸ B yonimukha^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ kammunosātāni ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chattiṃsā ¹¹ B nigandhi^o

dibbā¹ satta mānusa satta pesācā² satta sarā³ satta pavu-
dhā⁴ satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta
ca supinasatāni cullāsiti mahākappuno⁵ satasahassāni⁶
bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassan-
taṃ karissanti|||

6 Tattha natthi Imināhaṃ⁷ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā
brahmacariyena vā aparipakkam vā kammam paripāces-
sami paripakkam vā kammam phussa⁸ phussa vyanti-
karissamīti hevaṃ natthi|| doṇamite sukhadukkhe pariyan-
takate saṃsāre natthi hāyanaavaḍḍhane⁹ natthi ukkhaṃ-
sāvakaṃse|||

7 Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbēthiyamānam
eva paleti¹⁰ evaṃ evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbēthiyamānā¹¹
sukhadukkham palentiti¹⁰|||

8 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

9 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sattime kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā || pe ||| sukhadukkham palentiti|||

10-16 Vedanāya sati |||

17-22 Saññāya sati |||

23-28 Saṅkhāresu sati |||

29-34 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati ||| Sattime kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā || pe ||| sukhadukkham palenti |||

35-40 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti |||

Aniccaṃ bhante |||

Yam panāniccaṃ¹² dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam api
nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā
akatā akatavidhā || pa¹³ ||| sukhaṃ dukkham palentiti |||

¹ B devā ² B pisācā; S¹ posāvā ³ S¹⁻³ saññā

⁴ B saputā ⁵ B °kappino ⁶ B inserts yāni

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit haṃ ⁸ S¹ passa phassa

⁹ S¹⁻³ gāyanā, the last ā being erased in S³

¹⁰ B nibbedhi°; S¹⁻³ phaleti phalenti both always

¹¹ So S¹⁻³; B °mānameva, further on °mānā

¹² S¹⁻³ omit yam panāniccaṃ

¹³ S¹⁻³ rehearse here all the preceding development

No hetam bhante|||

41-46 Yam pi dīṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā akatā akatavidhā|| la¹|| nibbēṭhiyamānā² sukhadukkhā palentiti|||

47 Yato³ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

9 (9) *Sassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

5-8 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati||| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|||⁴

14 Yam piḍaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

• Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe|||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here once more the same development

² S³ māna here only

³ S¹⁻³ insert ca

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditthi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya
pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ari-
yasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano ti|||

10 (10) Asassato loko

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditthi uppajjati Asassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4-13 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati|| pa|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam ditthi uppajjeyya Asassato
loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pi dittham sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam va anic-
cam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditthi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa||| pe¹|||
niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

11 (11) Antava

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditthi uppajjati|| Antavā
loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

¹ More complete in B

12 (12) *Anantavā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Anantavā loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| la|| niyato samparāyano ti|||

13 (13) *Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

14 (14) *Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

15 (15) *Hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

16 (16) *Na hoti Tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

17 (17) *Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhipārāyano ti||

18 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4-8 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pa||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccamaṃ vā ti||

Aniccamaṃ bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

No hetamaṃ bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam||

14 Yam piḍaṃ ditṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātāṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicāritaṃ manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccamaṃ vā ti||

Aniccamaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā tam sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

No hetamaṃ bhante||

Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

Sotāpanno ariyasāvakabhavayoni - atthārasasuttantam
niṭṭhitam ¹||

Uddānam bhavati||

Vātam Etammamaṃ
So attā No ca me siyā
Natthi Karoto Hetu ca
Mahāditthēna ca atthamaṃ||

Sassato loko ca Assato ca Antavā ca
Anantavā ca Taṃ jivamaṃ taṃ sariranti
Aññaṃ jivamaṃ aññaṃ sariranti ca
Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti
Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti ²
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

CHAPTER II 1 PURIMAGAMANAM (atthārasa-veyyākaraṇāni)

19 (1) Vātā

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo
sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitthitāti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esikaṭ-
ṭhāyitthitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitthitā ti||

10-15 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

¹ B Sotāpattivaggo atthārasa-veyyākaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitam||
and nothing more; the overplus is to be found in S¹⁻³

² The title Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
is omitted in the MSS. and ought to be restored

Aniccam bhante|| pe||¹

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

No hetam bhante

16 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati² Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

20-35 (2-17)

Purimagamanāhi aṭṭhārasaveyyākaraṇāni vitthārāniti³||

36 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlaka no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pe||⁴

2 DUTIYAGAMANAM (or *Dutiyavāro*)

37 (19) *Rūpi attā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

¹ More abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B - ² B uppajjeyya

³ So B; S¹⁻³—pe—kismiṃ nu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati evaṃ (S³ etam) tam mama eso haṃ asmi eso (me) attāti Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā—pe—yathā purimadasasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ so attā^o so loko; and repeat the beginning of each sutta ⁴ So S³; more complete in B less in S¹

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| pe|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

10 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa||

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Rūpī attā hoto arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| pa|| No hetam bhante||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

38 (20) *Arūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| peyyālo||¹

39 (21) *Rūpī ca arūpī ca*

8 Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||²

40 (22) *Neva rūpī nārūpī*

8 Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

41 (23) *Ekantasukhī*

8 Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||³

¹ S¹⁻³ add soyeva before and vitthāretabbo after peyyālo

² B puts forward Sāvatti

³ This phrase is omitted in B

42 (24) Ekantadukkhī

3 Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

43 (25) Sukhadukkhī

3 Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

44 (26) Adukkhamasukhī

3 Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhanmā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| Duttiya-peyyālo||

Uddānaṃ||

Vātaṃ Etammamaṃ So attā No ca me siyā Natthi Karoto¹ Hetuyā² Mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamamaṃ — Sassato

¹ S¹ kāroto

² S¹ hetuyo ; S³ hetumyā

Asassato ceva Antānantā ca vuccati—*Tamjivam Aññaṃ-jivaṇca Tathāgatenā cattāro Rūpi attā hoti Arūpi ca*¹ *attā hoti Rupi cā arūpi ca attā hoti Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti Ekantasukkhī attā hoti Ekantadukkhī attā hoti Sukha-dukkhī attā hoti Adukkhamasukkhī attā hoti arogo*² *param maranā ti—Ime chabbīsati suttā dutiyavārena desitā*³||

CHAPTER III TATIYAGAMANAM

45 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti|| na candimasūriyā uđenti vā ađenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

4 Bhagavammulakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

No hetam bhante||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ tasmim sati tad upādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

46-69 (2-25)

Evam vitthāretabbam||⁵

¹ Omitted by S¹

² S³ ārogo always

³ This uddānam is not to be found in B

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ B chabbisaṃvitthāretabbāni

70 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa ¹ evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||| ²

Tatiyo peyyālo||| Chabbīsati suttantā vitthāretabbā||| ³

CHAPTER IV CATUTTHAGAMANAM

71 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|||

Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo

¹ B omit taṃ abhinivissa always

² 11-14 are missing in S¹ ³ B omits cha° vitthāretabbā

sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasuriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

4 Bhagavamūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pa|| esi-
kaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vāti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃkiṇci rūpam atitānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attā ti||
evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbaṃ||³

16 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti||

96 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkha-
masukhi attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavamūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti
aroga param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti aroga param
maraṇā ti||

¹ Complete in B ² This number is abbreviated in S¹⁻³

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

No etam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā pahīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||²

16-19 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgata-paccuppannaṃ|| pe||¹ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

20 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ³ nibbindati vedanāya nibbindati saññāya nibbindati saṅkhāresu nibbindati viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmi vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti||| Khīṇa jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmīti|||

Purimagamaṇaṃ atṭhārasa veyyākaraṇā[ni]||

Dutiya-gamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Tatiya-gamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Catuttha-gamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni|||⁴

Dit̐thi-samyuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ|||⁵

¹ Complete in B ² Abbreviated in S^{1.3} ³ S³ adds pi

⁴ These four lines are to be found in B only

⁵ So B: S^{1.3} have so: Catutthaka-peyyale chabbisati^{*} suttantaṃ hi te parivaṭṭavittahārati—Dit̐thi samyuttaṃ samattaṃ—Vātā etaṃ mama ° (as above) adukkhamasukhī sahāti

BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti|| pe||| Tatra|| pe|| voca||

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi¹ || Sotam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Ghānam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Jivhā aniccā vipariṇāṃī aññathābhāvi|| Kāyo anicco vipariṇāṃī aññathābhāvi|| Mano anicco vipariṇāṃī aññathābhāvi|||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca² tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiṭṭhalaṃ sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti³|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiṭṭhalaṃ sacchikaroti|||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti⁴ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

2 *Rūpa*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| saddā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| gandhā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| phoṭṭhabbā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| dhammā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|||

¹ B ṇāmi ṇbhāvī always; S¹⁻³ ṇāmiṃ, ṇbhāvī, sometimes ṇāmi ṇbhāvīm

² S¹⁻³ va always

³ B nijjhānakkhamanti

⁴ B pajānāti

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhi-
muccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddānusārī okkanto sammat-
taniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthuj-
janabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ
katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyonim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppaj-
jeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattipha-
laṃ sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā|| °yāva na'sotapat-
tiphalaṃ sacchi karoti||¹

6 Yo² bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ³ pas-
sati|| ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti||

3 Viññāṇam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhuviññāṇam bhikkhave aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotaviññāṇam|| Ghāna-
viññāṇam|| Jivhāviññāṇam|| Kāyaviññāṇam|| Mano-
viññāṇam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave|| la|| sambodhiparāyano ti||

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave anicco
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotasamphasso|| Ghāna-
samphasso|| Jivhāsamphasso|| Kāyasamphasso|| Mano-
samphasso anicco vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā⁴
aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotasamphassajā vedanā||
pa|| Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā|| pa|| Manosamphassajā
vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

¹ This paragraph is complete in B, missing in S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} add hi

³ Omitted by S^{1.3}

⁴ S^{1.3} vedanā bhikkhave

6 *Saññā*

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Rūpasaññā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇā-
mī aññathābhāvi|| Saddasaññā|| Gandhasaññā|| Rasa-
saññā|| Poṭṭhabbasaññā|| Dhammasaññā aniccā vi-
pariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

7 *Cetanā*

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Rūpasañcetana bhikkhave¹ aniccā vi-
pariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|| Saddasañcetana|| Gandhasañ-
cetana|| Rasasañcetana|| Poṭṭhabbasañcetana|| Dham-
masañcetana aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Rūpatañhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇā-
mī aññathābhāvi|| Saddatañhā|| Gandhatañhā|| Rasa-
tañhā|| Poṭṭhabbatañhā|| Dhammatañhā aniccā vipariṇāmī
aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

9 *Dhātu*

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Pathaviḍhātu bhikkhave aniccā vipari-
ṇāmī aññathābhāvi|| Āpodhātu|| Tejodhātu|| Vāyo-
dhātu|| Ākāśadhātu² aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

10 *Khandhena*

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi
aññathābhāvi|| Vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||
Sañña aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuc-
cuti ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyā-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² B adds viññāṇadhātu

maṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhū-
miṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā
nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ ¹ vā pettivisaṃsaṃ vā uppajjey-
ya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ
sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ paññāya
mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānu-
sārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto
vativatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ
yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchayaṇiṃ vā pettivi-
saṃsaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva
na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati
ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambo-
dhiparāyano ti||

Okkantika-samyuttam ²||

Tassuddānaṃ|| ³

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca ⁴ Viññānaṃ||

Phasso Vedanāya ca||

Saññā Cetanā Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena ⁵ te dasā ti||

BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTA

1 Cakkhu

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ñhiti
abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ
ñhiti jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo||

4-7 Yo sotassa|| Yo ghānassa|| Yo jivhāya|| Yo kāyas-
sa||

8 Yo manassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo||

¹ S¹⁻³ cyoniyam

² S¹⁻³ okkanta-

³ Omitted by B

⁴ B rūpāca

⁵ S¹⁻³ rūpena

dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥thiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo sotassa nirodho|| Yo ghānassa nirodho|| Yo jivhāya nirodho|| Yo kāyassa nirodho||

14 Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

2 Rūpam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo ̥thiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥thiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-8 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ|| Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ̥thiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥thiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ||

14 Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

3 Viññānaṃ

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuviññānaṃ uppādo ̥thiti|| pe|| Yo manoviññānaṃ uppādo ̥thiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| Yo¹ manoviññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||²

¹ S¹-3 add ca

² This sutta and the following ones are more abridged in S¹-3 than in B; I give the shortest text, but in the last sutta

4 *Phasso*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa uppādo ñhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo¹ bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

6 *Saññāya*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

7 *Cetanā*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpatañhāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammatañhāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

¹ B adds kho here and in 6, 7

9-14 Yo ca kho¹ bhikkhave rūpatanhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammatanhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

9 Dhātu

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññādhātuyā uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo viññādhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

10 Khandhena

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

Uppāda-samyuttaṃ samattaṃ||

Tassuddānaṃ||

Cakkhu Rupaṇca Viññāṇaṃ||

Phasso ca³ Vedanāya ca||

Saññāya|| Cetanā|| Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena te dasā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit kho

² B adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| pe|| etad avoca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-7 Yo sotasmim chandarāgo||| Yo ghānasmim chandarāgo|| Yo jivhāya chandarāgo|| Yo kāyasmim chandarāgo||

8 Yo manasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

2 *Rūpam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddesu||| Yo gandhesu||| Yo rasesu||| Yo poṭṭhabbesu||| Yo dhammesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesū ti|||

3 *Viññāṇam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuvīññāṇasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotaviññāṇasmim|| Yo ghānaviññāṇasmim|| Yo jivhāviññāṇasmim|| Yo kāyaviññāṇasmim|| Yo manoviññāṇasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa

¹ S³ abhiññāyācasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

cittam hoti nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittam kammaniyam
khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||¹

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmiṃ
chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassasmiṃ|| Yo ghānasamphassasmiṃ||
Yo jivhāsamphassasmiṃ|| Yo kāyasamphassasmiṃ|| Yo
manasamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe||² abhiññāsac-
chikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya||| Yo ghānasam-
phassajāya vedanāya|| Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya||
Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo manasamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

6 Saññāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo
citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo¹ saddasaññāya||| Yo gandhasaññāya||| Yo
rasasaññāya||| Yo potṭhabbasaññāya|| Yo dhammasañ-
ñāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

7 Cetanā

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasāñcetanāya chan-
darāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasañcetanāya||| Yo gandhasāñcetanāya||

¹ This sutta is missing in B

² B ||so yeva peyyālo||

Yo rasasañcetanāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti||

8 Taṇhā

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpaṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo saddaṇhāya|| Yo gandhaṇhāya|| Yo rasaṇhāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbaṇhāya|| Yo dhammaṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||

9 Dhātu.

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave patthaviḍhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññāḍadhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti nekkhamma paribhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||

10 Khandena

1-7 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|| la|| Yo viññāḍasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

8 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesūti||

Kilesa-samyuttam ³||

Tassuddānam ⁴||

¹ S¹-3 abhiññāyasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

³ S¹-3 add pañcamam, S³ inserting samattam

⁴ B omits tass

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ||
 Phasso ¹ ca Vedanāya ca||
 Saññāya Cetanā Taṇhā||
 Dhātu Khandhena ² te dasā ti|||

BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SĀMYUTTA

1 *Vivekam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍakassa ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattthim ³ piṇḍāya pāvisi|||

3 Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkhanto yena andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya|||

4 Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāram nisīdi|||

5 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisalāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmaṃ tenupasaṅkami|||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ durato va āgacchantam|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyaḍāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja viharena vihasīti|||

7 Idhāham āvuso viviceva ⁴ kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamajjhānam ⁵ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Aham pathamajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Aham pathamajjhānā ⁶ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti ⁷|||

¹ S¹⁻³ samphasso

² S¹⁻³ dhātukkhandena

³ S¹⁻³ sāvattthiyaṃ

⁴ S¹ vivicehi

⁵ B pathamaṃ jhānam, and further on pathamā jhānā always. Likewise in the following suttas

⁶ S¹⁻³ ojhānaṃ, S¹ having pathamaṃ ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 Tathā hi pañāasmato¹ Sāriputtassa digharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ pahatmajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

2 Avitakkam

1-5 Sāvatti²|| Tam yeva nidānaṃ³||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca|| Vipassannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihasīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanānaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā⁴ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

8 Tathā hi pañāasmato Sāriputtassa digharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpannoti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

3 Pīti

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe' vipassannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā⁵ Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihasīti||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi⁶ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-

¹ S¹⁻³ tathā pahīnāyasmato ² In B only ³ In S¹⁻³ only

⁴ S¹ ojhānaṃ; S³ ojhānaṃ corrected to ojhānā here and further on ⁵ S¹⁻³ katamenapana^o ⁶ B vihasim

vihārīti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi||¹ so yeva peyyālo¹||

4 Upekkhā

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| Vipassannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena² vihasīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa - domanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkham asukham upekkhā satipārisuddhim catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi||

8 Tassa mayham|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||³

5 Akāsa

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||⁴

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa⁵|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

6 Viññānaṃ

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||⁶

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anantaṃ viññānanti⁷ viññānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa⁸|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

7 Ākiñcañña

1-6 Sāvatti|| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti⁹ vā ti||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² B inserts na

³ Complete in B

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto|| pe||

⁷ B omits Anantaṃ viññānanti

⁸ S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 *Saṇṇ*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe|||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ¹ ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi||| pe||| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

9 *Nirodho*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pa|||

7 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

8 Tathāhi paṇāyasmato Sāriputtassa digharattam ahamkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa evaṃ hoti Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito hoti vā ti|||²

10 *Sucimukhī*

1 Ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ aṇṇātaraṃ kuḍḍam ³ nissāya paribhuñjati|||

3 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca|||

4 Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmiti|||

5 Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmiti|||

¹ Missing in B

² 8 is missing in S¹⁻³

³ B kuṭṭa (or kuṭṭu ?) mūlaṃ

6 Tena hi samaṇa disāṃmukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini disāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti|||

7 Tenahi samaṇa vidisāṃmukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti|||

8 Kiṃ nu samaṇa Adhomukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi||tena hi samaṇa Disāṃmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini disāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Vidisāṃmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi||| Kathaṇcarahi samaṇa ¹ bhuñjasīti|||

9 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ² vatthuvijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam ³ kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti ⁴|||

10 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti|||

11 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahīṇa-gamanānuyogā micchājīvena ⁵ jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā disāṃmukhā bhuñjantīti|||

12 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā vidisāṃmukhā bhuñjantīti|||

13 So khvāham bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na dūteyyapahīṇa-gamanānuyogamicchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi||| Dhammena bhikkham pariyesāmi dhammena bhikkham pariyesitvā bhuñjāmīti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇehi

² S¹⁻³ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā

³ B jivitam always

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhuñjanti always

⁵ S³ duteyya° always, S¹ B here only; S³ °gamaṇā° always; B °yogāya° always; S³ °yoga always; S¹ further on

14 Atha kho Sueimukhī paribbājikā Rājagahe rathiyāya
rathiyam siṅghāṭakena¹ siṅghāṭakam upasaṅkamitvā evam
ārocesi|| Dhammikaṃ samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhā-
renti anavajjam² samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti||
detha samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānaṃ piṇḍan ti||

Sāriputta-samyuttam³||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Vivekam Avitakkam ca||

Pīti Upekkhā catutthakam||

Ākāsaṃ ceva Viññānaṃ||

Akiñcaññeva Saññinā||

Nirodhenagahe vutto||

Dasamaṃ Sueimukhī cāti|| 4

BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTA

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca—

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo|| Katamā ca-
tasso|| Aṇḍajā nāgā jalāhuja nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapā-
tikā nāgā|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti||

2 (2) *Paṇitatarāṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti^o opapātikā nāgā|| 5

¹ B inserts vā ² B anavajjena ³ S¹⁻³ add chaṭṭham

⁴ S¹⁻³ Vivekajam Avitakkam

Pīti Upekkhāya ca Ākāsaṃ

Viññānaṃ ceva Akiñcaññā

Neva saññā ca Nirodho

Sueimukhī navāti (S³ na cāti)

⁵ In B only

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca ¹ saṃsedajā ca ¹ opapātikā ca ¹ nāgā paṇitatarā|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇitatarā|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca saṃsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā ² paṇitatarā|||

7 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) Uposatha

1 Ekam samayaṃ^o Sāvatthiyaṃ^o ārāme||| 3

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānaṃ aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti||| Mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saha-vyatam upapannā||| 4

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritaṃ careyyāma vācāya sucaritaṃ careyyāma manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma|| evaṃ mayam kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjeyyāma⁵|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma vācāya sucaritaṃ carāma manasā sucaritaṃ carāma^{ti}|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

¹ S¹-3 omit ca

² S¹-3 omit nāgā

³ In B only

⁴ S¹-3 uppannā always

⁵ S¹-3 uppajj^o always

4 (4) *Uposatha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pa||¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam² |||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti.

5 (5) *Uposatha* (3)

12 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo|| yenamidhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti.

6 (6) *Uposatha* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānam nāgānam evaṃ hoti||| Mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bheda parammarañā opapātikānam nāgānam saṃvayataṃ upapannā|||

¹ 1-2 are missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ So yeva peyyālo

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma vācāya sucaritam careyyāma¹ manasā sucaritam careyyāma||
evam mayām kāyassa bheda param maraṇa sugatim
saggaṃ lokam upapajjeyāma|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma vācāya sucaritam carāma¹ manasā sucaritam carāmāti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossa-
ṭhakāya bhavantīti|||

7 (7) *Tassa sutam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-
vyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya
dvayakāri hoti manasā dvayakāri hoti|| tassa sutam hoti
Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param
maraṇa aṇḍajānam nāgānam saavyatam upapajjeyan-
ti|||

6 So kāyassa bheda param maraṇa aṇḍajānam nāgānam
sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇa aṇḍajānam nāgā-
nam saavyatam upapajjati|||

8 (8) *Tassa sutam* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇa jalābujānam nāgā-
nam saavyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri|| So yeva
peyyalo|||²

¹ B omits sucaritam ca°

² B has only ||pa|| after upapajjati

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā jalābujānaṃ
sahavyatam upapajjati||

9 (9) Tassa sutam (3)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti|| So
yeva peyyālo||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedajānaṃ
nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

10 (10) Tassa sutam (4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya
dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā
nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda
parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upa-
pajjeyyanti||

6 So kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgā-
naṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ
nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

11-20 (11) Danupakāra (1)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-

midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa suttaṃ hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|||

6 So annaṃ deti||¹ pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| avasathaṃ deti|| paṭiṭṭheyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

21-50 (12-14) *Dānupakāra* (2, 3, 4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā Jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ pa||

Saṃsedaṇaṃ nāgānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa suttaṃ hoti Opapātikā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| la|| opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kko bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena-

¹ Sr.³ add So kāyassa^o upapajjati and the first words of the number 7 till paccayo ; moreover they repeat So before pānaṃ vatthaṃ, etc.

midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapatikānam
nāgānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppapajjati|||¹

Evam² iminā peyyālena³ dasu suttantā kātabbā||⁴

Evam⁵ catusu yonisu cattārīsa veyyakaraṇāni kātab-
bāni|||⁵

Dasa suttantā honti paññāsa suttantā ceti|||⁶

Nāga-samyuttaṃ|||⁷

Tatruddānaṃ⁸|||

Suddhikaṇḍa Paṇītataraṃ||

Caturo ca Uposathā||

Tassasutaṃ caturo ca||

Dānupakārā caturo||

Nāgehi supakāsītā ti|||⁹

BOOK IX SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhakam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo||| Katamā
catasso||| Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābujā supaṇṇā saṃ-
sedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā||| Imā kho bhik-
khave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti|||

¹ 7 is to be found in S¹⁻³ only ² Omitted by B always

³ B inserts saha ⁴ B vitthārā ⁵ B veyyakaraṇā kātabbā

⁶ Instead of this phrase, S¹⁻³ have Evam piṇḍakena nāga-
samyuttaṃ paññāsaṃ suttantaṃ hoti

⁷ S¹⁻³ add samattaṃ

⁸ S¹⁻³ add bhavati

⁹ So B; S¹⁻³—

Suddhakam Paṇītataraṃ cattāro

Uposatha (S¹ -tham) pucchakā

Tassasutaṃ cattāro

caturo Sucaritena

Dānupakāraṃ cattāro

Nāgesu pakāsītā

2 (2) *Haranti*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supannayoniyo||| Katamā catasso||| Aṇḍajā|| pa|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo|||

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supannā aṇḍaje¹ nage haranti|| na jalābujē|| na saṃsedaje|| na opapātike|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave jalābujā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca nage haranti|| na saṃsedaje na opapātike|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca nage haranti|| na opapātike|||

7 Tatra bhikkhave opapātika supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nage haranti|||

8 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) *Dvayakāri* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārame|||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkāmi|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutāṃ hoti Aṇḍajā supannā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4-6 (4-6) *Dvayakāri* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ B adds va

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā Jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| la||

Samsedajānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7-16 (7) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| āvasatham deti|| padipeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

17-46 (8-10) *Dānupakāra* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ pe|| samsedajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ pe|| opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā ti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatūham kāyassa bhedā param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjey-yanti||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pa|| padipeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bhedā param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavya-tam upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhe-kacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇ-ṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

Evam piṇḍakena ¹ cha cattālisa suttantā honti|| ²

Supaṇṇa-samyuttam|| ³

Tatruddānaṃ|| ⁴

Suddhakaṃ Haranti ⁵ ceva||

Dvayakārī ⁶ caturo ⁷ ca||

Dānupakārā ⁸ ca cattāro||

Supaṇṇā supakāsītā ⁹ ti||

BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) Suddhikam

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca|| ¹⁰

¹ B piṇḍikena

² So S³; B suttantam hoti; S¹ cattālisaṃ suttantā hoti

³ S¹⁻³ add atṭhamam ⁴ S¹⁻³ Uddānaṃ bhavati

⁵ B harati ⁶ S¹⁻³ dayakārī ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S¹⁻³ ekāraṃ ⁹ S¹⁻³ suppa^o ¹⁰ More complete in B

3 Gandhabbakāyike ¹ vo bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| tam suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā||

Santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phēggugandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave tacagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave papatikagandhe ² adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pattaṅgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pupphagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phalagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave rasagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā ti||

2 (2) *Sucaritam*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

5 Idha bhikkhu ³ ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhabbakāyikā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

3 (3) *Data* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ Sr.³ okāyiko

² Sr.³ papatikā° here only

³ Sr.³ bhikkhave

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatīti|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Mūlagandhe adhivattā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukkabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So dātā hoti mūlagandhānam|| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu|| pa|| yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4-12 (4-12) Dātā (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā sārāgandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatīti|||¹

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati||| Tassa sutam hoti Sārāgandhe adhivattā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukkabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā sārāgandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So dātā hoti sārāgandhānaṃ||

So yeva peyyalo|||²

So dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ||

So dātā hoti tacagandhānaṃ||

¹ B, instead of saḥavyatam upapajjati, has|| pa|| pheg-gugandhe° °gandhagandhe adhivattānaṃ° °upapajjati

² In S^{1.3} only; complete in B

So datā hoti papatīkagandhānaṃ||
 So datā hoti pattagandhānaṃ||
 So datā hoti pupphagandhānaṃ||
 So datā hoti phalagandhānaṃ||
 So datā hoti rasagandhānaṃ||
 So datā hoti gandhagandhānaṃ||

So kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena midhe-
 kacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

13-22 (13) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu
 Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kō nu kho bhante hetu ko
 paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā
 mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapaj-
 jati||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
 sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutāṃ
 hoti Mūlagandhe adhi vatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto
 sukha bahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovataṃ kāyassa bhedā param-
 marañā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ
 upapajjeyyanti|| So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti||
 yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti||
 seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| paṭipeyyaṃ deti|| So kā-
 yassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ
 devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu ayaṃ paccayo yena midhekacco
 kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānaṃ
 devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

¹ More complete in S¹; missing in S³ which omits the
 end of the preceding and the beginning of this sutta, owing,
 I think, to the leaving out of a line

23-112 (14-23) *Dānupakāra* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko ru kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā sārāgandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| pa|| pheggugandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam||¹ tacagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| papatīkagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| patta-
gandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| pupphagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| phalagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| rasagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| gandhagandhe adhi-
ṭṭhānam devānam saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Gandhagandhe adhiṭṭhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇa-
vanto sukhābhulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovātāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param-
maraṇā gandhagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam saṃvayata-
ṃ upapajjeyanti||| So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ
deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ
deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| paṇḍitaṃ deti|| So
kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhiṭṭhā-
naṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidha-
kacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
ṭṭhānam devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

Evampiṇḍakena² ekasataṃ ca dvādasā suttam|||³

Gandhabbākāyaṣaṃyuttam niṭṭhitaṃ⁴|||

Tatruddānaṃ|||

Suddhikaṃ ca Sucaritaṃ||

Dātā hi apare dasa⁵||

Dānupakāra dasamā⁶||

Gandhabbā supakāsītā ti|||

¹ Sr.3 omit pheggu°

² B Ekapiṇḍakena

³ Sr.3 ekasataṃ ca dvādasā suttantaṃ bhavanti (S³ sut-
tantaṃ bhavati)

⁴ Sr.3 samattaṃ

⁵ B tayo

⁶ Sr.3 okāraṃ dasamaṃ

BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Desanā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Valāhakakāyike¹ bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇ-
ātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā||| Santi
bhikkhave² sītavalāhakādevā|| santi uṇhavalāhakā devā||
santi abbhavalāhakā devā|| santi vātavalāhakā devā|| santi
vassavalāhakā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti||| 3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam
hoti Valāhakakāyikā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhaba-
hutaṃ ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param
maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapaj-
jeyanti||| 4 So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāy-
ikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhe-
kacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ
devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

3-22 (3) *Dānupakārā* (1)

1-8 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyikā vo; S¹ valāha° instead of valāhaka°
always

² S¹⁻³ repeat bhikkhave every time

³ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti, otherwise more complete

⁴ B inserts here so annaṃ deti° °padīpeyyaṃ deti

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā sitavalāhakānaṃ¹ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam hoti Sitavalāhakā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti|| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā sitavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| so annam deti|| pa|| padipeyyam deti|| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā sitavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā Sitavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

23-52 (4-7) *Dānupakāra* (2-5)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnu kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammarañā Uṇhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vāṭavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam hoti Vassavalāhakā deva dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti|| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So annam deti|| pa|| padipeyyam deti|| So kāyassa bhedā parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

¹ Sr. 3 *valāhakāyikānaṃ* here and further on

53 (8) Sitaṃ

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā sitaṃ hoti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Sitaṃvalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyā-māti ¹ || tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya sitaṃ hoti||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā sitaṃ hoti||

54 (9) Uṇhaṃ

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hoti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesam yadā hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya uṇhaṃ hoti||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hoti||

55 (10) Abbhaṃ

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ ² hoti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya abbhaṃ hoti||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ hoti||

56 (11) Vāta

1-3 Sāvattihi|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā vāto ³ hoti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vātaṃvalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesam

¹ B vaseyyāmāti always

² B abbhā always

³ S¹⁻³ vātaṃ here only

yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇḍhim anvāya vāto hoti||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
vāto hotīti||

57 (12) Vassa

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenekadā devo vassatīti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vassavalābhakā nāma devā|| Tesam
yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇḍhim anvāya devo vassati||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
devo vassatīti||

Valāha-samyuttaṃ||

Vitthārena sattapaññāsa suttantā bhavanti ||

Tassuddānaṃ||¹

Desanā Sucaritañca²||

Dānupakārā pañcakaṃ³||

Sītaṃ Uḥhañca Abbhañca||

Vāta-Vassa-valābhakā ti⁴||

BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM

(1) 1 Anñāpā (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁵|| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako

¹ B Valahasāññuttaṃ sattapaññāsasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ||
tatrudānaṃ||

² S¹⁻³ sucaritāpañca

³ S¹⁻³ okāripaṇcamam

⁴ B vātā°

⁵ Complete in B

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jīvam taṃ sariranti vā Aññaṃ jīvam aññaṃ sariranti va|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā¹|| Hoti ca¹ na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Rūpe² kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamudaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yena anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

2 Aññāṇā (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā vedanānirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| Evam imāni³ anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

3 Aññāṇā (3)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ rūpaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ evimāni here and further on

paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇā saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti¹|||

5 Ayam kho² Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Aññāṇā (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Saṅkhāresu³ kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā evam⁴ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Aññāṇā (5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti

¹ S¹⁻³ omit vā ti

³ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

² Omitted by B

⁴ S¹⁻³ yān

vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya aññāṇā evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu° oparam maraṇā ti vā ti||

(2) 6-10 Adassanā (1-5)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbajako Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 (6) Rupe kho Vaccha adassanā|| So yeva peyyālo|| (7) Vedanāya|| (8) Saññāya|| (9) Saṅkhāresu|| (10) Viññāṇe Vaccha adassanā, pa, viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya adassanā|| pe||

[Yathā purimagamanam evaṃ pañca pi khandhā pañcahi gamanehi vitthāretabbo]¹

(3) 11-15 Anabhisamayā (1-5)

(11) Sāvatti||² Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pe|| rūpanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya anabhisamayā||

(12) Sāvatti|| Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(13) Sāvatti|| Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(14) Sāvatti|| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(15) Sāvatti|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||³

¹ Missing in B; S³ after evaṃ pañca has sikkhati na na hoti tathāgato parammaraṇātivāti

² So B S³; S¹ adds ekamantaṃ paramaraṇāti vā ti

³ 12-15 are omitted in S¹⁻³

(4) 16-20 *Ananubodhā* * (1-5)

(16) 1-4 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vaccha-
gotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho
bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa||

5 Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| rūpanirodhagā-
miniyaṃ patipadāyo ananubodhā|| pa||

(17) Sāvatti|| Vedanāya kho Vaccha|| pa||

(18) Sāvatti|| Saññāya kho Vaccha|| pa||

(19) Sāvatti|| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha|| pa||

(20) Sāvatti|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa||
viññāṇanirodhagāminiyaṃ patipadāya ananubodhā||

(5) 21-25 *Appativedhā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo||
pa||

Rūpe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

(6) 26-30 *Asallakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe
kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā||

(7) 31-35 *Anupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā||

(8) 36-40 *Apaccupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa||

(9) 41-45 *Asamapekkhaṇā*

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pe||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pa||

* The suttas 16-50 are more abridged in S^t-3, which give
only the first phrase Rūpe kho Vaccha°—pe—

(10) 46-50 *Apaccupekkhaṇā* ¹ (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pe||

(11) 51 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako'
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhiṃ sammodi sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
gavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yāni-
māni anakavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato
loko ti vā|| pa||| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti|||²

4 Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā³|| rūpasamudaye
apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe apaccakkhakammā rūpani-
rodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā yānimāni||
pe|||

52-54 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (2-4)

(52) Sāvatti||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe||

(53) Sāvatti||| Saññāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe|||

(54) Sāvatti||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe

55 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (5)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā
viññāṇasamudaye apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe apac-
cakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apac-
cakkhakammā|| evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit the numbers 1-2, and put 3 before the
sutta 2 (=52)

³ S¹⁻³ °kammaṃ always

upajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe||
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni
anekavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loka upajjanti|| Sassato loko
ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko
ti vā|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti vā Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sarīranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param maraṇāti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti||

Vacchagotta-samyuttam samattam||
Ekapiṇḍakena pañcapaññāsasuttantā bhavanti||
Tassuddānam||¹

Aññāpā Adassanaṃ ceva||
Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā||²
Appativedhā³ Asallakkhaṇā||
Anupalakkhaṇena|| Apaccupalakkhaṇā||
Asamapekkhaṇā Apaccupekkhaṇā||⁴
Apaccakkhakamman ti||

BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (OR SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM

1 Samādhi-samāpatti

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho—voca||

3 Cattaro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B pañcapaññāsasaññuttantassuddānaṃ|| (without eka-
piṇḍakena)

² B anusambodhā; but in the text ananubodhā

³ S¹⁻³ appatibodho; and between this word and the
preceding they insert asambodhā, which is not to be found
in the text

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³, in the Uddāna as well as in the text, and
being put, it seems, instead of the above asambodhā, which,
however, as noticed, is in the Uddāna only

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo¹||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti² na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo¹||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo²||

7 Idha pana ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca³||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca⁴ ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca⁵||

9 Seyyatthāpi bhikkhave gavā khiraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadimbā navaṇītaṃ navaṇītaṃha sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati⁶|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ⁴ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti⁷||

2 *Thiti*

1-3 Sāvatti⁵|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī⁶|| Katame cattāro⁷||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ thitikusalo⁸||

5 Idha pana⁶ bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo⁹||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva⁷ samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ thitikusalo⁸||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ thitikusalo ca⁹||

8 Tatra kho⁶ bhikkhave yvāyaṃ⁴ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ thitikusalo ca⁵ ayam

¹ S¹⁻³ samāpatti kusalo

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ svāyaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti always

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B na ca

imesaṃ catumaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca
uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi
dadhimbhā navaṇitaṃ navaṇitambhā sappi sappimbhā sappi-
maṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave
yvyāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca|| pe|| pavaro
cāti||¹

3 *Vutthāna*

1-3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhiku-
salo hoti na samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ
vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva² samādhismiṃ
samādhikusalo hoti na ca³ samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ
samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvyāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhiku-
salo ca samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca
pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro
cāti||⁴

4 *Kallavā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhiku-
salo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallakusalo||⁵

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kalla-
kusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo||⁶

¹ Complete in B

² B na

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S³ has vitthāretabbaṃ instead of pa°, S¹ neither

⁵ B kallavākusalo always

⁶ The end of this number from hoti na° and the numbers
6, 7 are missing in S¹, the copier, I think, having left out a
line

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallakusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallakusalo ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim kallakusalo¹ ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti||²

5 Ārammaṇa

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

6 Gocaro

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

¹ S¹-3 kallana(or kallata-)kusalo here only

² More developed in S¹-3

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca¹|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā¹ khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

7 Abhinīhāro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra²kusalo|||

5 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra²kusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra²kusalo|||

7 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra²kusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra²kusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

8 Sakkacca

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakāri¹|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sakkaccakāri¹ hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakāri¹|||

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca ¹|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

9 Sātaccakārī

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

10 Sappāyam

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

¹ Omitted by S^{1.3}

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakāri ca^{||}

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyi samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakāri ca^{||} ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca^{||}

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ^{||} pe¹ pavaro cāti^{||}

11 (*Samāpatti-ṭhiti*)

1-3 Sāvatti^{||} Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī^{||} Katame cattāro^{||}

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo^{||}

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo^{||}

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo^{||}

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca^{||}

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca^{||} ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca^{||}

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ^{||} pa^{||} pavaro cāti^{||}

12 (*Samāpatti-vaṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti^{||} Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī^{||} Katame cattāro^{||}

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vaṭṭhānakusalo^{||}

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim vaṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo^{||}

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vaṭṭhānakusalo² ^{||}

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

samāpattikusalo ca¹ hoti samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| pavaro cāti|||

13 Samāpatti-kallita

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo² |||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo³|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallitakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

14 (Samāpatti-ārammaṇa)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

15 (Samāpatti-gocara)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² or kallina^o; Bkallavā as above, always

³ S¹ omit the number 5, 6

tikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| catukoṭikaṃ
vitthāretabbam¹|| °samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim
gocarakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

16 (*Samāpatti-abhinīhāra*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo||² [catu-
koṭikaṃ vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo
ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

17 (*Samāpatti-Sakkacca*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| [catukoṭi-
kaṃ vitthāretabbam] °samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti
samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

18 (*Samāpatti-Sātaccakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| [catukoṭikaṃ
vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti
samādhismim sātaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti

19 (*Samāpatti-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

¹ So S¹-3; complete in B

² Ending here in S¹-3; complete in B; and so on in the
following suttas

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpatti kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti|| na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca sīttho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||¹

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khiraṃ khīrambā dadhi dadhimbā navanītaṃ navanītambā sappi sappimbā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggaṃ akkhāyati||| Evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca sīttho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

Imehi paṭṭhāya upari atṭhavārā itaṇḍuvaṇṇiyato vaṭṭa-vitthārena kira||¹

20 (*Ṭhīti-cuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhītikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhītikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim ṭhītikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhītikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

¹ This phrase is to be found in B only and the sutta 19 is much more abbreviated in S¹⁻³ which after jhāyīnaṃ puts only vitthāretabbam

21-27 (*Thiti-ārammaṇa*—)

(21) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī¹||| Katame cattaro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti
na samādhismim̐ kallinakusalo||| Vitthā retabbam|||

(22) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
ārammaṇakusalo|||

(23) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
gocarakusalo|||

(24) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
abhinīhārakusalo|||

(25) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sakkaccakārī|||²

(26) Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sātaccakārī|||

(27) 1-4 Samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐
sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim̐
t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ t̐hīti-
kusalo ca hoti samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ t̐hīti-
kusalo ca samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catun-
naṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca||| pe|||³

28 (*Vutthāna-kallita*—)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame
cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ vutthāna-
kusalo hoti na⁴ samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo|||

¹ Sr.³ jhāyino

² Between 25 and 26 the MSS. insert samādhismim̐ t̐hītikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo—which I think to be a blunder

³ 21-28 are to be found in Sr.³ only ⁴ Sr.³ omit na

5-7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
vutthānakusalo|||

Neva samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
kallitakusalo|||

Samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca hoti samādhismim
kallitakusalo ca|||¹

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca
pavaro cāti|||

29-34 (*Vutthana*—)

(29) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vutthānakusalo
hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|||

Vitthāretabbam|||

30 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocara kusalo|||

31 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhāraṇakusalo|||

32 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī|||

33 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|||

34. 4 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhis-
mim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappā-
yakārī hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|||

Vitthāretabbam|||²

¹ Less abbreviated in S¹⁻³

² So S¹⁻³; 29-34 are missing in B

35 *Kallita—ārammaṇa*)

1-4 Sāvatti|| Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||

5 Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo||

6 Neva samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||

7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti||

36-40 (*Kallita—*)

36 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| katame cattāro||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo
hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| pe||

37 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhāarakusalo|| pe||

38 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī||

39 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|| pe|| ¹

40 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sappāyakārī|| pe|| ²

41 (*Ārammaṇa—*)

1-6 Sāvatti|| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti
na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| Samādhismim gocara-
kusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|| Neva
samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocarakusalo|| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti
samādhismim gocarakusalo ca||

7-9 Tatravyāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|| ³

¹ S¹ omits 39

² 36-40 are missing in B

³ So B; little otherwise arranged in S¹.³

(42) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo|| pe|| ¹

(43) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(44) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(45) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||| ²

46 (*Gocara-Abhinihāra*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo||| ³ Samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Neva samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo ca|||

9-10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| khīramhā dadhi|| dadimhā navanītaṃ|| navanītamhā sappi|| sappimhā sappimaṇḍo|| tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo ca samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||

47-49 (*Gocara—*)

(47) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(48) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(49) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||| ⁴

50 (*Abhinihāra—*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo hoti

¹ Preceded in the MSS. by cattāro me|| katame cattāro—
pe—

² 42-45 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only

³ S¹⁻³ have this first phrase only

⁴ 47-49 are missing in B

na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo||| Neva samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī pa|| uttamo pavaro cā ti|||

51-52

(51) Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī pe||

(52) Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī pe|||¹

53 (Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Neva samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ pa|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

54 (Sakkaccakārī-Sappāyakārī)

Samādhismim sakkaccakārī na samādhismim sappāyakārī pe|||²

55 (Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

¹ 51, 52 are missing in B

² 54 is missing in B

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti ¹ samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīrambhā dadhi dadhimhā navanitam navanitamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyī aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||| ²

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamanā te bhikkhū bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti|||

Evaṃ taṃ peyyālamukhāni pañcapaññāsa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni|||

Jhāna-saṃyuttaṃ||| 4

Tatruddānaṃ||| 5

Samādhi Samāpatti Thiti ca Vuṭṭhānaṃ||
Kallitārammaṇena ⁶ ca Gocaro ⁷ Abhinihāro ⁷
Sakkacca Sātaccakārī|| atho pi Sappāyanti ⁸|||

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|||

Tassuddānaṃ|||

Khandha-Rādha-saṃyuttañca|||

Ditṭhi Okkanti Uppādā||

Kilesa-Sāriputtā ca||

Nāgā Supaṇṇa-Gandhabbā||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² 9 is missing in B

³ B has Aññāni veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni||

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samādhisaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|||

⁵ S¹⁻³ Tesāṃ nidānāni sabbāni Jetavane bhaṇitāni—
Tatruddānaṃ bhavati—

⁶ B kallavā°

⁷ S¹⁻³ -ora ora

⁸ S¹⁻³ sappāyati

Valāha-Vaccha-Jhānanti||
Khandha-vaggamhi terasā ti||¹

¹ So B—Instead of Khandhavagga° S¹⁻³ have

Tatra vagguddānam—

Nakulapitā Aniccahāram (S³ -hāreṇa) Natumhākena ca
Attā Dīpena paññāso paṭhamo ti vuccati—

Upādāyo Araha (S³ -ham) Khajjanīyo Theram Pupphena
pañcamam majjhepaññāsako sambuddhena pakāsītā—

Antam Avijjā Samudayañca Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam
tatiyo paññāsako vutto nipāto (S³ pa—) vuccati—

Rādha Diṭṭhi ca Okkanti Uppādo Kilesena ca Sāriputto
ca Nāgo ca Dija Gandhabbakāyikā Valāhako ca Vacchagotto
ca Jhāyi bhavati dvādasāti—

Khandhavaggo—

INDICES.

INDICES.

THE following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Samyuttas.

XXII.	Kh. =	Khanda-samyuttam	(I.)
XXIII.	Rā. =	Rādha-samyuttam	(II.)
XXIV.	Di. =	Diṭṭhi-samyuttam	(III.)
XXV.	Ok. =	Okkantika-samyuttam	(IV.)
XXVI.	Up. =	Uppāda-samyuttam	(V.)
XXVII.	Kil. =	Kilesa-samyuttam	(VI.)
XXVIII.	Sā. =	Sāriputta-samyuttam	(VII.)
XXIX.	Nā. =	Nāga-samyuttam	(VIII.)
XXX.	Su. =	Supanna-samyuttam	(IX.)
XXXI.	Gan. =	Gandhabba-samyuttam	(X.)
XXXII.	Val. =	Valāha-samyuttam	(XI.)
XXXIII.	Vac. =	Vacchagotta-samyuttam	(XII.)
XXXIV.	Jh. =	Jhāna-samyuttam	(XIII.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Samyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas), which is found only in the three first Samyuttas (XXII.-XXIV.).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between []

Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāma (See | Anurādha āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
Jetavana) 86

- Abbhavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 55
 Ayojjhā [desa], Kh. XXII. 95
 Avantī [manussā], Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Assaji āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 88
 Ānanda āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 21, 37-38, 81, 83, 90, 158; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9
 Isigili pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
 Isipatana [desa], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122-123, 127-135
 Uṇḥalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 54
 Uposatha nāgarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
 Kaccānagotto bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 90
 Kaccāno or Kaccāyano (Mahā-) āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Kapilavatthu nagara, Kh. XXII. 80
 Kappa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 124-125
 Kalandakanivāpa (see Veluvana)
 Kassapārāma [desa Rājagahe], Kh. XXII. 88
 Kassapa (Puraṇa-), Kh. XXII. 60
 Kuṭāgārasālā Kh. XXII. 60, 86
 Kula (or Kurara-) gharapapāta-pabbata, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Kusavatī rājadhani, Kh. XXII. 96
 Kottika or Kottita (Mahā-), Kh. 122, 123, 127-134
 Kosambi nagara, Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90
 Khattiyāni or Khattiyā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
 Khemaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 89
 Gangā nadi, Kh. XXII. 95, Di XXIV. 6
 Gijjhakūṭa pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
 Gotama, Vac. XXIV.
 Ghositārāma [desa Kosambiyam], Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90
 Channa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 90
 Jetavana, as Sāvatti, except Kh. XXII. 82
 Tissa āyasmā Bhagavato pitucchaputto, Kh. XXII. 84
 Dāsaka āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 89
 Devadahan - nigāmo, Kh. XXII. 2
 Dhamma pāsāda, Kh. XXII. 96
 Nakulapitā gahapati, Kh. XXII. 1, 2
 Nigrodhārāma [desa Kapilavatthusmim], Kh. XXII. 80

- Pārileyakam [desa], Kh. XXII. 81
- Puṇṇa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 83
- Pubbārāma, Kh. XXII. 82
- Purana Kassapa, Kh. XXII. 60
- Badarikārāma [desa kosam-biyam], Kh. XXII. 89
- Bārāṇasī, Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- Bhaggā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 1
- Bhesakaḷavana desa, Kh. XXII. 1
- Mahābyūha kuṭāgara, Kh. XXII. 96
- Mahāli licchavi, Kh. XXII. 60
- Māgandiya (or Māgaṇṭhia), Kh. XXII. 3
- Māra, Kh. XXII. 63; Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 12, 23, 24, 35, 36
- Migadāya [desa Bārānasiyam], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- [— Bhaggesu], Kh. XXII. 1
- Migāramātupasāda (=Pubbārāmā), Kh. XXII. 82
- Yamaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 85
- Rājagaha nagara, Kh. XXII. 49, 50, 87, 88; Sā. XXVIII. 10
- Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71; Rā. XXIII. 1-46
- Rāhula āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 91-92
- Licchavi (Mahāli-), Kh. XXII. 60
- Vakkali āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 87
- Vacchagotto paribbājako, Vac. XXXII. 1-11
- Valāhaka assarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
- Valāhakaḷāyikā devā, Val. XXXII. 1-12
- Vassavalāhaka devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 57
- Vātavalāhaka devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 56
- Vejayanto ratho, Kh. XXII. 96
- Velamika itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
- Veḷuvana kalandakanivāpa, as Rājagaha
- Vesālī [nagara], Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Sakka [deva- or manussa?], Kh. XXII. 4
- Sakkā-Sakyā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 2, 80
- Sakyanigamo Kh. XXII. 2
- Sāriputta āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 1, 85, 122, 123, 127-135;
- Sāvattthi, Kh. XXII. 5-48, 51-58, 61-80, 82-85, 91-94, 96-121, 124-126, 136-158; Rā. XXIII. 1-46; Di. XXIV. 1-96; Ok. XXV. 1-10; Up. XXVI. 1-10; Kil.

XXVII. 1-10; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9; Nā. XXIX. 1-14; Su. XXX. 1-10; Gand. XXXI. 1-23; Val. XXXI. 1-12; Vac. XXXII. 1-55; Jhā. XXXIII. 1-55	Sucimukhī paribbājikā, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Sineru pabbatarājā, Kh. XXII. 99	Subhaddā devī, Kh. XXII. 96
Sītavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 53	Sumsumāragiri, Kh. XXII. 1
	Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
	Soṇo gahapatiputto, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
	Haliddikāni gahapati, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between () are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akiñcañña, Sā. XXVIII. 7	Anicca, Kh. XXII. 12, 66
Aghamūla, Kha XXII. 31	137-139; Rā XXIII. 13,
Ajjhattikam, Kha XXII. 149	14, 25, 26, 37, 38
Aññaṃjivam aññaṃ sariraṃ, Di. XXIV. 14	Aniccata, Kh. XXII. 45, 46
Aññānā, Vac. XXXIII. 1-5	(or Saññi), 102
Atitānāgatapaccuppanna, Kh. XXII. 9, 10, 11	Anieccadhamma, Rā XXIII. 26
Attadīpa, Kha XXII. 43	Anudhamma, Kh. XXII. 39-42
Attānu, Kh. XXII. 155	Anupalakkhanam, Vac. XXXIII. 31-35
Adassana, Vac. XXXIII. 6-10	Anurādha, Kh. XXII. 86
Adukkhamasukhī, Di. XXIV. 26	Ante, Kh. XXII. 103
Anattā, Kh. XXII. 14, 68; 143-145, Rā. XXIII. 17, 18, 29, 30, 41, 42	Antavā, Di. XXIV. 11
Anattaniyam, Kh. XXII. 69	Apaccakkhakamma, Vac. XXXIII. 51-55
Ananubodha, Vac. 16, 20	Apaccupalakkhana, Vac. XXXIII. 36-40
Anantavā, Di. XXIV. 12	Apaccupekkhakā, Vac. XXXIII. 46-50
Anabhisamaya, Vac. XXXIII. 11, 15	Appativedha, Vac. XXXIII. 21, 25

- Abbham, Val. XXXIII. 10
 Abhiñānam (S. pariñānam)
 Abhinandana, Kh. XXII. 29
 Abhinandamāno, Kh. XXII. 65
 Abhinivesa (or Vinivesa), Kh. XXII. 156-7
 Abhinihāra Jhā. XXXIV. 7
 (Abhinihāra—Sakkaccakāri—
 Sātaccakāri—Sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 50-52
 Araha, Kh. XXII. 110 ; Rā. XXIII. 8
 Arahanta, Kh. XXII. 76, 77
 Arūpi attā, Di. XXIII. 20
 Avijjā, Kh. XXII. 113
 Avitakka, Sā. XXVIII. 2
 Asamapekkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 41-49
 Asallakkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 26-30
 Asassato loko, Di. XXIV. 10
 Assaji, Kh. XXII. 88
 Assāda, Kh. XXII. 26, 27, 28 73, 129, 130

 Ākāsa, Sā. XXVIII. 5
 Āditta, Kh. XXII. 61
 Ānanda, Kh. XXII. 21, 37, 98, 83, 158
 Ārammaṇa, Jhā. XXXIV. 5
 (Ārammaṇa—gocara—abhi-
 nihāra—sakkaccakāri—
 sātaccakāri—sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 41-45

 Uṇha, Val. XXXII. 9
 Udānam, Kh. XXII. 65

 Upādā paritassana, Kh. XXII. 7, 8
 Upādānam, Kh. XXII. 121
 Upādānam parivattam, Kh. XXII. 66
 Upādiyamāno, Kh. XXII. 63
 Upāya, Kh. XXII. 53
 Upekkhā, XXVIII. 4
 Uposatha, Nā. XXIX. 3, 4, 5, 6
 Uppāda, Kh. XXII. 30

 Ekantadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 24
 Ekantasukhī, Di. XXIV. 23
 Etam mama, Kh. XXII. 150 ; Di. XXIV. 23
 Eso me attā, Kh. XXII. 151

 Kathika, Kh. XXII. 115, 116
 Kappa, Kh. XXII. 124, 125
 Kallita (or Kallavā), Jhā. XXXIV. 4
 (Kallita—ārammaṇa—gocara—
 abhinihāra—sakkacca-
 kāri—sātaccakāri—sappā-
 yakāri), Jhā. XXXV. 35-40
 Karoto, Di. XXIV. 6
 Kukkula, Kh. XXII. 36
 Kulaputtana dukkhā, Kh. XXII. 146-148
 Koṭṭhita, Kh. XXII. 133, 134, 135
 Khajjani, Kh. XXII. 79
 Khandha, Kh. XXII. 48 ; Ok. XXV. 10 ; Up. XXVI. 10 ; Kil. XXVII. 10
 Khayo, Rā. XXIII. 19, 31, 43
 Khemako, Kh. XXII. 89

- Gaddula, Kh. XXII. 99, 100
 Gocara, Jhā. XXXIV. 6
 Gocara—abhinihāra—sakkac-
 cakāri—sātaccakāri—sap-
 pāyakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 46-
 49
 Gomayam, Kh. XXII. 96
- Cakkhu, Ok. XXV. 1; Up.
 XXVI. 1; Kil. XXVII. 1
 Cetanā, Ok. XXV. 7; Up.
 XXVI. 7; Kil. XXVII. 7
 Chandarāga, Kh. XXII. 25;
 111-112; Rā. XXII. 9, 10
 Channo, Kh. XXII. 90
- Ṭhiti, Jhā. XXXIV. 2
 (Ṭhiti—vutthāna—kallina—
 ārammana—gocara—abhi-
 nihāra — sakkaccakāri—
 sātaccakāri — sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 20-27
- Taṇhā, Ok. XXV. 8; Up.
 XXVI. 8; Kil. XXVII. 8
 Tassa sutam, Nā. XXIX. 7, 8,
 9, 10
 Taṃ jivam taṃ sarīram, Di.
 XXIV. 13
 Tisso, Kh. XXII. 84
- Dātā, Gan. 3-12
 Dānupakāra, Nā. XXIX. 11-
 14; Su. XXX. 7-10; Gan.
 XXXI. 13-23; Val. XXXII.
 3-7
 Diṭṭhi (Mahā—), Di. XXIV.
 8
- Dukkha, Kh. XXII. 13, 67,
 104, 140-142; Rā. XXIII.
 15, 16, 27-28, 39, 40
 Dukkhadhamma, Kh. XXII.
 16, 26
 Devadaha, Kh. XXII. 2
 Desanā, Val. XXXII. 1
 Dvayakāri, Su. XXX. 3-6
 Dhātu, Ok. XXV. 9; Up.
 XXVI. 9; Kil. XXVI. 9
 Nakulapitā, Kh. XXII. 1
 Nakhasikha, Kh. XXII. 97
 Natumhāka, Kh. XXII. 33,
 34
 Natthi, Di. XXIV. 5
 Nadi, Kh. XXII. 93
 Nandikkhaya, Kh. XXII. 51,
 52
 Na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV.
 16
 Nāva (s. Vāsijātam)
 Niruttipathena, Kh. XXII.
 72
 Nirodha gaha, Sā. XXVIII. 9
 Nirodhadhamma, Rā. XXIII.
 22, 34, 46
 Neva rūpi nārūpi, Di. XXIV.
 22
 Neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
 gato, Di. XXIV. 18
 No ca me siyā, Kh. XXII.
 152; Di. XXIV. 4
- Pañca, Kh. XXII. 59
 Pabbhāngu, Kh. XXII. 32
 Paṭipadā, Kh. XXII. 44
 Paṭisallāna, Kh. XXII. 6
 Paṇitatarāma, Nā. XXIX. 2

- Parijānam (or Abhijānam) Kh. XXII. 4
 Parinña, Kh. XXII. 23
 Parinneyya, Kh. XXII. 106; Rā. XXIII. 4
 Parimucchita, Kh. XXII. 118, 119
 Pāḷileyya, Kh. XXII. 81
 Piṇḍolyam, Kh. XXII. 80
 Pīti, Sā. XXVIII. 3
 Puṇṇamā, Kh. XXII. 82
 Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Phasso, Ok. XXV. 4; Up. XXVI. 4; Kil. XXVII. 4
 Pheṇa, Kh. XXII. 95.

 Bandhanā, Kh. XXII. 117
 Bijam, Kh. XXII. 54
 Bhaddula (s. Gaddula)
 Bhavanetti, Rā. XXIII. 3
 Bhāra, Kh. XXII. 22
 Bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 35, 36
 Bhikkhu (– Avijjā Vijjā), Kh. XXII. 113, 114

 Maññamāno, Kh. XXII. 64
 Mahā-Ditṭhi (s. Ditṭhi)
 Mahāli, Kh. XXII. 70
 Māra, Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 23, 35
 Māradhamma, Rā. XXIII. 2, 12, 24, 36
 Micchā, Kh. XXII. 153

 Yad anicca, Kh. XXII. 15, 16, 17
 Yamako, Kh. XXII. 85

 Rajaniya santhitam, Kh. XXII. 70
 Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71
 Rāhula, Kh. XXII. 91, 92
 Rūpa, Ok. XXV. 2; Up. XXVI. 2; Kil. XXVII. 2
 Rūpī attā, Di. XXIV. 19
 Rūpī ca arūpī ca, Di. XXIV. 21

 Vakkali, Kh. XXII. 87
 Vaddha – Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Vaya, Rā. XXIII. 20, 32, 44
 Vassa, Val. XXXII. 12
 Vāta, Di. XXIV. 1; Val. XXXIII. 11
 Vāsijāta, Kh. XXII. 101
 Vijjā, Kh. XXII. 114
 Viññaṇa, Ok. XXV. 3; Up. XXVI. 3; Kil. XXVII. 3; Sā. XXVIII. 6
 Vinivesa, Kh. XXII. 154
 Vīveka, Sā. XXVIII. 1
 Vuṭṭhāna, Jhā. XXXIV. 3
 (Vuṭṭhāna-kallita-ārammaṇa-gocara-abhinibhāra-sakkaccakāri-sātaaccakāri-sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 28, 34
 Vedanā, Ok. XXV. 5; Up. XXVI. 5; Kil. XXVII. 5

 Sakkacca, Jhā. XXXIV. 8
 (Sakkaccakāri-Sātaaccakāri-Sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 53-54
 Sakkāya, Kh. XXII. 105
 Saññā, Kh. XXII. 102 (S. Aniccata) Ok. XXV. 6; Up. XXVI. 6; Kil. XXVII. 6

- Saññi, Sā. XXVIII. 8
 Saññojanam, Kh. 120
 Sātaccakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 Satta, Rā. XXIII. 2
 Sattatṭhānam, Kh. XXII. 57
 Sappāya (Samādhi-) Jhā. XXXIV. 10
 Samaṇā, Kh. XXII. 107, 108; Rā. XXIII. 5, 6
 Samanupassanā, Kh. XXII. 47
 Samādhi, Kh. XXII. 5
 Samādhi-samāpatti, . . . Jhā. XXXIV. 1-55
 (Samāpatti - thiti - vuṭṭhāna - kallita - ārammaṇa - gocara - abhinihāra - sakkacca - sāt - acca kāri - sappāyakāri, Jhā. 11-19)
 Samudaya, Kh. XXII. 74, 75, 131-132; Rā. XXIII. 21, 33, 45
 Samudayadhammā, Kh. XXII. 126, 127, 128
 • Samuddakam (Suddhikam)
 Sambuddho, Khā. XXII. 58
 Sassato loko, Di. XXIV. 9
 Sātaccakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 9 (Sātaccakāri-sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 55
 Sīta, Val. XXXII. 8
 Sīlam, Kh. XXII. 122
 Siho, Kh. XXII. 78, 79
 Sukhadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 25
 Sucaritam, Gan. XXXI. 2; Val. XXXII. 2
 Suecimukhī, Sā. XXVIII. 10
 Sutavā, Kh. XXII. 123
 Suddhikam, Kh. XXII. 98; Nā. XXIX. 1; Su. XXX. 1; Gan. XXXI. 1
 Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
 So attā, Di. XXIV. 3
 Soṇa, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
 Sotāpanno, Kh. XXII. 109; Rā. XXIII. 7
 Haranti, Su. 2
 Haliddikāni, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Hetu, Kh. XXII. 18, 19, 20; Di. XXIV. 7
 Hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 15
 Hoti na ca hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 17.

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Anejanto anuppattā, Kh. XXII. 76 (2)
 Avitativattā sakkāyam, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
 Asekhaññaṇam uppannam, Kh. XXII. 76 (6)
 Āyu namā ca viññāṇam Kh. XXII. 76 (4)

Imañca kāyam ārabba, Kh. XXII. 95 (3)

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnam, Kh. XXII. 95 (8)

Etādisāyaṃ santāno, Kh. XXII. 95 (5)

Evaṃ khandhe avekkheyya, Kh. XXII. 95 (6)

Okampahāya, Kh. XXII. 3

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ, Kh. XXII. 95 (7)

Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (5)

Namo te purisajañña, Kh. XXII. 80 (79)

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ, Kh. XXII. 22 (2)

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, Kh. XXII. 76 (3)

Phenapiṇḍupamaṃ rūpaṃ, Kh. XX. 95 (1)

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, Kh. XXII. 22 (1)

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, Kh. XXII. 95 (2)

Yadā buddho abhiññāya, Kh. XXII. 78 (1)

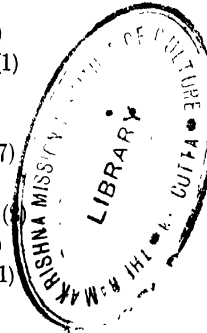
Ye pi dighāyukā devā, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)

Vidhāsu na vikampanti, Kh. XXII. 22 (7)

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)

Sattaratana-sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (4)

Sukhino vata arahanto, Kh. XXII. 76 (1)



ERRATA.

B. G. R. 93

- P. 84, instead of 78 (7) Siha (1) read 78 (6) Siha
- P. 86, instead of ") Siha (2) read 79 (7) Khajjani
- P. 104, in the e ing Uddāna, read Siho instead of Siha

12 MAR 1964

ACKD. 12 MAR 1964

The Graham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.

, ...

